

**ABOUT THE AUTHOR:** Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

### SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

**On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition):** "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

**On Race:** "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to carry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, Intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

### *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

Order No. 01007 — \$10.00  
plus \$1.50 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.  
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

# Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$5.50

## What We Owe Our Parasites

by *Dr. Revilo P. Oliver*  
page 1

### ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

*Robert Frens:*  
*Hate, et cetera, page 24.*

*Eric Thomson:*  
*Oil: The Pretext for U.S. Mischief*  
*in the Middle East, page 31.*

*Jarah B. Crawford:*  
*The Inquisitorial Church, page 35.*

*Mrs. David Lane:*  
*Speech to Aryan Nations*  
*Youth Conference, April 1995, page 39*

*Letters to the Editor*  
page 44

VOL. 23 - NO. 5

JANUARY 1996

## Voice Of Thinking Americans

## LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1995

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

### ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES effective 1 March 1995

00010	FIRST CLASS-USA .....	\$60.00
00011	FIRST CLASS-all other countries .....	\$70.00
00020	AIR MAIL: Europe, South America .....	\$80.00
00021	AIR MAIL: Middle East, Far East, South Africa .....	\$90.00
00022	AIR MAIL: Sample Copy .....	\$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only .....	\$45.00
00033	SAMPLE COPY .....	\$ 5.00

### BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies .....	\$ 30.00
50 copies .....	\$ 120.00
100 copies .....	\$ 200.00
500 copies .....	\$ 800.00
1000 copies .....	\$1200.00

### FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

## What We Owe Our Parasites

by Dr. Revilo P. Oliver

### Introductory Note

Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver is rightly regarded, by those few lucky enough to be familiar with his work, as one of the greatest Americans of this century. Born in 1908, he quickly rose through the ranks of the academy to become one of the leading philologists and classical scholars of his time. He was Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois, Urbana Campus, for 32 years. He could easily have spent his life cloistered in his study, doing what he loved best: applying the lens of scholarship, focused by his brilliant mind, upon the dusty tomes and manuscripts of the past. But he chose a different path. He saw clearly, and long before most of his countrymen, where the subversive and alien elements were leading his people, and he chose to risk reputation and social position to speak out. From 1954 until his death in August 1994, he worked almost without ceasing for the awakening of Americans of European descent to their danger and their possible great destiny.

Dr. Oliver delivered this address to a German-American group assembled at the Lorelei Club in Hamburg, New York, near Buffalo, on 9th June, 1968.

The typescript was lost in a flood in 1990 at Dr. Oliver's home, but has been restored by your editor to printed form based upon the original tape recording made by Mr. Everett Weibert. Any errors introduced in the article are of course the editor's and not Dr. Oliver's.

This is one of Dr. Oliver's finest speeches, and is certainly his most comprehensive short work.

Kevin Alfred Strom

☆ ☆ ☆

LADIES AND GENTLEMEN, let me thank you first of all for the honor of your invitation and the pleasure of being with you today. In the past dozen years I have spoken before a great many conserva-

tive and patriotic organizations, but this is the first time that I have appeared before a society that is specifically German: that is to say, composed of the descendants of the part of our race that stayed home in the fifth century, while their kinsfolk conquered and occupied all the western territories of the largely mongrelized and moribund Roman Empire that their more remote kinsfolk had founded more than a thousand years before.

As I understand it, I am speaking to a closed meeting of your members and of guests in whom they have confidence. I believe that it is stipulated that what is said here today is off the record and not for publication in any form and that there are no reporters present. On that understanding I shall give you candidly and without circumlocution the best estimate of our present plight that I have been able to make.

Some of you may remember the old story about the college girl who went to bed one night, and finally dropped off to sleep, but in the early hours of the morning she heard the clock strike two and she felt the door of her room was slowly opening. Terrified, she tried to call out in the darkness, but a handkerchief was whipped over her mouth and she felt strong arms lift her from the bed. She was carried downstairs, thrown into the tonneau of a large and luxurious Rolls-Royce that set off at high speed. After a long ride she was lifted out and carried into the large hall of a vast and palatial mansion, up marble stairs, and into an elegantly appointed room, where she was thrown on the bed. Only then did she see her captor clearly. He was a strong and handsome man attired in faultless evening dress. He stood by the bed, looking down at her speculatively and silently. She tried to speak, and at last she was able to say whimperingly, "What, oh, what are you going to do to me?" The man shrugged his shoulders. "How should I know?" he said. "This is *your* dream."

The story is absurd, of course, but it owes what little humor it possesses to its equivocal play on the mystery of our own consciousness. A dream is by definition a series of sensations that occur in the brain when both our senses of perception and our powers of will and reason are in abeyance, so that we have no control over that flux of sensations. But it is, of course, a well-known phenomenon that when we dream that we are dreaming, the dream ends and we awaken. Then the conscious mind

takes over and we are again responsible for our thoughts, and must face a day in which we must be responsible for our actions, which, by their wisdom or folly, may determine the rest of our lives. Our dreams may give expression, pleasant or painful, to our subconscious desires or fears. But in our waking hours we must, if we are rational, make our decisions on the basis of the most objective and cold-blooded estimates that we can make: estimates of the forces and tendencies in the world about us; estimates of the realities with which we must deal; remembering always that nothing is likely to happen just because we think it's good, or unlikely to happen just because we think it's evil.

If ever we have had need to appraise carefully and rationally our position and prospects, the time is now. In the outer quadrangle of Brasenose at Oxford, if I remember correctly, there is in the middle of the green sward a solitary sundial, whose bronze plate bears the chilling inscription, "It is later than you think." I assure you, my fellow Americans, that it is now later — much later — than you think. It is possible, of course, that it may now be too late and that, as a veteran observer and distinguished friend of mine recently assured me, our cause is now as hopeless as was that of the South after the fall of Richmond and near the tragic conclusion of the second war for independence which was fought on our soil. I honestly believe, however, we still have some chance of survival. If I did not believe that, I certainly would not be speaking to you today or asking you to consider with me the odds against us.

I may be wrong. I have no powers of divination, nor of prophecy. And I certainly do not know the secret plans of our enemies, or even the inner structure of their organization. I can only guess the probable extent of their power and the probable efficacy of their strategy by extrapolation from what they have thus far accomplished. I can only give you my best estimate, made after long and anxious consideration; but I do not pose as an expert in these matters, and since I have promised to be candid, I will tell you candidly that my estimates in the past proved to be overly optimistic.

When I left the mephitic atmosphere of Washington late in 1945, I had no great misgivings about the future of our nation. On the basis of the best estimates that I could then make, I was confident that our future

was assured by a popular reaction which I deemed inevitable within the next five years. I felt certain that the secrets of Washington would quickly become known and that our nation would be swept with moral indignation and revulsion when Americans saw exposed to the light of day even a small part of the foul record of the diseased creature that had squatted in the White House for so many years, surrounded by his appalling gang of degenerates, traitors, and alien subversives.

I knew that the secret of Pearl Harbor would be quickly disclosed, and that Americans would soon know how the Japanese had been maneuvered and tricked into destroying our fleet and killing so many of our men. I was sure that the public would soon learn of the old conspiracy between Roosevelt and Churchill (who was at that time a private citizen in what was still Great Britain), and also of Roosevelt's persistent efforts from 1936 to 1939 to get started in Europe the insanely fratricidal war that devastated that continent, that destroyed so much of what is the most precious and irreplaceable treasure of any race — the genetic heritage of its best men — and that inflicted on our own country a great squandering of life and wealth in a war that was deliberately conducted to assure the defeat of the United States and Great Britain no less than that of France and Germany. I was sure that we would quickly, once peace had come, see that we had fought for the sole purpose of imposing the beasts of Bolshevism on a devastated land. I was sure that we would quickly see the nature of the great treason trap called the United Nations. I thought that decent men's stomachs would turn when they learned of the *officially admitted* strategy of the British government which, in deliberate violation of all the conventions of civilized warfare, had initiated the vicious bombing of unprotected German cities for the express purpose of slaughtering so many defenseless German civilians that the German government would be forced to bomb unprotected British cities and slaughter enough helpless British civilians to work up in Great Britain some enthusiasm for the suicidal war that the British government was imposing on its reluctant people — the first example in history, I believe, of a government at war deliberately having its own citizens massacred for the purposes of propaganda. I thought that the truth about such domestic outrages as the infamous Sedition Trial in Wash-

ington would necessarily become known, and excite the feelings that such crimes must excite in the breasts of decent men.

And I was sure that a thousand other infamies, unsurpassed and only rarely equaled in recorded history, would be disclosed with the result that all the steamships outward bound from our shores would, within a few years, be crowded to their very rails with hordes of vermin desperately fleeing from the wrath of an aroused and angry nation.

In 1945 I really believed that by the year 1952 no American could hear the name of Roosevelt without a shudder or utter it without a curse. You see; I was wrong. I was right about the inevitability of exposure. Like the bodies of the Polish officers who were butchered in Katyn Forest by the Bolsheviks (as we knew at the time), many of the Roosevelt regime's secret crimes were exposed to the light of day. The exposures were neither so rapid or so complete as I anticipated, but their aggregate is far more than should have been needed for the anticipated reaction. Only about 80 per cent of the secret of Pearl Harbor has thus far become known, but that 80 per cent should in itself be enough to nauseate a healthy man. Of course I do not know, and I may not even suspect, the full extent of the treason of that incredible administration. But I should guess that at least half of it has been disclosed in print somewhere: not necessarily in well-known sources, but in books and articles in various languages, including publications that the international conspiracy tries to keep from the public, and not necessarily in the form of direct testimony, but at least in the form of evidence from which any thinking man can draw the proper and inescapable deductions. The information is there for those who will seek it, and enough of it is fairly well known, fairly widely known, especially the Pearl Harbor story, to suggest to anyone seriously interested in the preservation of his country that he should learn more. But the reaction never occurred. And even today the commonly used six-cent postage stamp bears the bloated and sneering visage of the Great War Criminal, and one hears little protest from the public. Why?

It is true that there were some faint and feeble beginnings of reaction, especially when Senator Joseph McCarthy began his famous series of hearings before the Senate Subcommittee on Internal Security. All

that those hearings produced was but a small trickle leaking through the vast dike of official secrecy that held back the ocean of evidence that the United States had been stealthily captured by aliens and by the traitors in their employ. But when dikes begin to leak they soon break. And when the McCarthy hearings started, only a little later than I had predicted, I said to myself, "This is it at last! This is the beginning. And soon will begin that great exodus of panic-stricken rats fleeing from a just retribution."

But I was wrong again. Instead, a friend of mine was right. He was at that time a member of the Central Intelligence Agency, which at that time included some Americans. And he happened to be in Wheeling, West Virginia, on the 9th of February, 1950, when Senator McCarthy made his famous speech in which he stated that there were 57 members of the Communist Party or of the Soviet espionage apparatus in the State Department in positions of responsibility and that the State Department knew that they were there. After the speech, my friend found an opportunity to talk to McCarthy alone. He told him, "Senator, you said there were 57 known Communists in the State Department. If you had access to the files of my agency, you would know that there is absolute proof that there are ten times that many. But Senator, you do not realize the magnitude and the power of the conspiracy you are attacking. They will destroy you — *they will destroy you utterly.*"

But Senator McCarthy merely shook his head and said, "No, the American people will never let me down." He was wrong too, you see.

It's not necessary here to rehearse the steps by which McCarthy was destroyed. He was of course sabotaged from within his own staff. The aliens who control our press and radio and the boob tubes spattered their slime over the country. Swarms of the ignorant and neurotic little shy-sters whom we call "intellectuals" issued from the doors of the colleges and universities, shrieking and spitting as is their wont. And all that had its effect. But the conspiracy was able to silence McCarthy only by a somewhat less routine operation.

They found an Army officer who had been a military failure until Bernard Baruch promoted him to General, and who in 1945 should have been able to hope for nothing better than that he could escape a

court martial and thus avoid being cashiered, *if* he could prove that all the atrocities and all the sabotage of American interests of which he had been guilty in Europe had been carried out over his protest and under categorical orders from the President. The conspiracy took that person, and with the aid of their press they did a quick masquerade job and dressed him up as a conservative. They wrote speeches that he was able to deliver without too much bumbling. They displayed his grin on all the boob tubes. And they elected him President. And, of course, "Ike" was elected with a mandate from his masters to stab Senator McCarthy in the back. And he did. And so the conspiracy plugged that small leak in the dike.

But how was it able to do that? Oh yes, we could trace the whole operation step by step. We know that our enemies are sneaking and cunning. We know that they command the wealth of the world, including whatever is in the United States Treasury and, through the income tax, whatever is in your pocket and mine. They can hire stupid or unprincipled Americans to do anything for them and to act as front men. But the real question before us is not their cunning and their innate evil.

The deeper, more important, and far more unpleasant question is: What was and is wrong with American people that made them and is still making them willing victims of their enemies?

Some years ago, it was customary for fast-talking confidence men to find some chump with five or ten thousand dollars in cash and sell him the Brooklyn Bridge or the Holland Tunnel. And I hear that when the Pennsylvania Railroad began to demolish its station in New York City, someone bought it for \$25,000 cash. Now the swindlers in all those cases are undoubtedly wicked men. They deserve exemplary punishment. But, you know, there must have been *something* wrong with the purchasers too. Much as we may sympathize with them, we shall have to agree, I think, that they were not overly bright.

We Americans, you know, are regarded with supreme contempt by our enemies, who describe us in private and sometimes in public in the most contumelious terms. You may remember that some years ago a man named Khrushchev was the manager employed on the conspiracy's estate in Russia. He was invited to this country by his pal Ike, and he

toured our land, honored and applauded by the press and even by some Americans. Soon after he returned, he told newspaper reporters in Vienna, "The Americans? Why, you spit in their faces and they think it's dew."

That delicate phraseology reminded me of what I had been told by an acquaintance in Washington during the Second World War. This man, a veteran journalist, held a position of importance in one of the lie-factories operated by the Roosevelt regime to keep the boobs pepped up with enthusiasm for sending their sons or their husbands to a senseless slaughter. At one policy conference, this man objected to a proposed lie on the grounds that it was so absurd that it would destroy public confidence, with the result that Americans would soon cease to believe anything that the agency manufactured. There was a great deal of debate over that question in this policy conference until it was ended by the agency's "great expert" in such matters. He was a man who, by the way, for some reason or other, had left Germany a few years before and come to bless the United States with his presence. This expert, being a bit ruffled by the debate, finally took his elegant little cigar from his mouth and said decisively, "Ve spit in ze faces of the American schwine!" And that settled it. The master had spoken.

Why do we receive and deserve such contempt? Unless we have simply degenerated into a race of imbeciles, unfit to survive in the world, there must be some ascertainable mental block that makes us so gullible. And, if so, we most urgently need to identify it. That's the real reason why I brought up the question of Senator McCarthy and what may have seemed history long past and otiose. That episode was obviously the antecedent of our present terrible plight. And when we try to look back at the obvious factors, such as the alien control of our channels of information and of our finances, we know there must be something back of that. And then we look at an obvious factor, of which many were made aware only recently by the shocking behavior of so-called students in so-called universities and by the far more shocking behavior of the administrative officers and faculties of those diploma mills. We now see that the gang of sleazy racketeers headed by John Dewey has attained its goal. We realize that the public schools have been for many years a vast brainwashing and

brain-contaminating machine that has worked, on the whole, with great efficiency. It's a machine to which we send our children to have their minds filled with grotesque and debasing superstitions; to have their instincts of integrity and honor leached from their souls; to be incited to premature debauchery and perversion; to be imbued with thoughtless irresponsibility; and to be prepared for addiction to mind-destroying drugs and an existence below the animal level. The public schools have indeed been the most powerful single engine of subversion that our enemies have used upon us. The rest of this hour would not suffice even to enumerate the ways in which the self-styled "educators" have accomplished their deadly work.

When we go back to the affair of Senator McCarthy and look for a deeper cause, we can of course blame the schools, which were doing then, a little less openly, the work that they are doing now. But that leaves us with the question: Why did the American people fall for that racket? Why were they gullible enough to be so easily taken in by John Dewey's hoax?

Well, let us go back to 1917, when Dewey's fraud had gained control of only a relatively small area, and when the world was certainly a brighter and more pleasant place. That brings us, of course, to the time of Woodrow Wilson, another baleful figure in our history. I am not one of those who regard Wilson as entirely a villain. I think he was primarily a man who could intoxicate himself with his own words. And I think that he went through most of his life mistaking his hallucinations for reality, as surely as he did on that day in 1919 when he was driven in the early morning through the deserted streets of Washington, mechanically raising his hat and bowing to the applauding crowds that existed only in his feverish brain. I am therefore willing to believe that he believed a good deal of what he said. And although in his political life he was merely a marionette that danced and pranced on the stage as its strings were pulled by Jacob Schiff, Bernard Baruch, the Warburgs, and their agent Colonel House, the fact remains that Wilson ranted to the American people about "making the world safe for democracy" and "a war to end wars," and they believed him. Instead of calling a physician when he began to babble that arrant nonsense, they let him plunge them into a

war in which they had no conceivable concern and to use the power of the United States to make the result of that war as disastrous in the long run for Britain as it was for Germany.

Now I admit that the notion of a warless world is a pleasant and attractive thought. But people who believe that there can be such a thing should ask it of Santa Claus, in whom they doubtless also believe.

Let us go back to 1909, when the American people were offered a plan for destroying nations that had been formulated again by a filthy degenerate named Mordechai, alias Karl Marx. Now it's true that the promoters hired a few journalists, liberal professors, and other intellectual prostitutes, to prove conclusively that the proposed income tax could never under any circumstances exceed four per cent on the income of millionaires and could never affect anyone else, for the obvious reason that no federal government could possibly spend so much money. But the point is that a majority of the American people — the inheritors of a free government based on the premise that government must be limited to essentials and must be tied down by the chains of a stringent constitution restraining the exercise of all powers except those deemed absolutely necessary for national defense — those American people believed that hogwash. In effect, what the promoters were telling them in wheedling tones was, "Come, little boobies, put your heads into the noose and we'll do you lots of good." And the boobous little boobies stuck their necks into the noose, and so the country is now under the regime of the great White Slave Act, and that's why we are where we are today.

We could go much farther back, and if we had the time we certainly should go back at least to the 18th century, when the weird mythology of what is now called "liberalism," and all of the basic lies that are rammed into the minds of our children in the schools, were manufactured by a motley and bizarre gang composed of agents of Weishaupt's great conspiracy, many ordinary swindlers and mountebanks, and quite a bevy of "idealists" with buzzing brains and twittering tongues. But I think that we have said enough to see that we Americans are suffering from a chronic disease or tropism that has invariably placed us at the mercy of our enemies by making us incapable of taking thought for ourselves. There is in us a weakness, perhaps a fatal weakness, that makes us

not only listen to the babble of self-professed do-gooders, but to do whatever they tell us to do, and to do it as mindlessly as though we were in a hypnotic trance and had surrendered our will to that of the hypnotist.

Now I believe that this strange weakness, unlike so many of our peculiarities, is not a single congenital and hereditary idiocy. If that were true, we would not be here: our remote ancestors would have been eaten long before the dawn of history. It is compounded, it seems to me, of a perversion of seven different qualities; a perversion effected and fostered by certain misunderstandings in the peculiar circumstances that resulted from the prosperity, power, and world dominion we of the West achieved for ourselves and enjoyed in recent centuries. All of the seven elements of our mentality that I shall enumerate are good qualities, at least in the sense that they are born in us, that we could not eliminate them from our genetic heritage if we wanted to, and that we have perforce to accept them. We could comment at length on each of them, and it would be particularly interesting to contrast ourselves with other races at each point. But I must list them as briefly as possible, with only a word or two of explanation to make my meaning clear.

The first is imagination, which is highly developed in us, and vivid; an imagination which means, among other things, that we have a spiritual need of a great literature; both a literature of vicarious experience and a literature of the fantastic and marvellous that transcends the world of reality. But this gift bears with it, of course, the danger that we may not distinguish clearly between a vivid imagination and something that we can actually see in the world.

Second, the sense of personal honor which is so strong in us, and seems so fatuous and silly to other races. It is this, among other things, that gives us the conception of an honorable contest when men of our race meet as opponents in war. It gives us the knightly ethos that you see when Diomedes and Glaucus meet on the plains of Troy and in all subsequent history and story of our race. It also exposes us to the danger of behaving in knightly fashion to those to whom those standards are lunacy.

The third is the capacity for objective and philosophical thought,

which is virtually limited to our race, and which enables us to put ourselves mentally in the position of others, but simultaneously exposes us to the risk of fancying that their thoughts and feelings are what ours would be.

The fourth is our capacity for compassion. We have a racial reluctance to inflict unnecessary pain, and we are ourselves distressed by the sight of suffering. That is, of course, a peculiarity that brings upon us the ridicule and contempt of the numerical majority of the world's population, who are beings differently constituted. The savages of Africa, who are now your masters in the sense that you have to work for them every day, find the spectacle of a human being under torture simply hilarious. And when they see a blinded captive with broken limbs squirm as they prod him with red-hot irons, they laugh with glee with a merriment, a real merriment, that is greater than the funniest farce on the stage has ever excited in you. You may search the vast and respectable literature of China in vain for any trace of compassion for suffering *per se*.

Fifth, our generosity, both as individuals and as a nation, which naturally brings on us the contempt of those to whom we give abroad.

The capacity for self-sacrifice is sixth; and that is, of course, highly developed in us, but it is a necessary basis for the existence of any civilized society. No people above the stage of unthinking savagery can survive in this world without some instinct or some belief which makes its young men give their lives for the preservation of the society in which they were born.

And the seventh and last is the sentiment of religion, which of course is common to all mankind, although here again it takes a distinctive form in us. For fifteen centuries the religion of the Western world has been Christianity, Western Christianity, and there is no other religion now known or even imaginable that could take its place. But it is simply an historical fact, which we must deplore but cannot change, that only a small part of our population today, 12 or 15 per cent, really believes that Christ was the son of God, that the soul is immortal, and that our sins will be punished in a future life. That means that the religious instinct, which is a part of our nature, finds in the majority of our people no satisfaction in an unquestioning faith; so that those frustrated in-

instincts are available for exploitation by any halfway clever scoundrel, as the shysters and punks who now occupy the majority of our pulpits well know. When faith is lost, what Pareto calls the religious residue in a people becomes its most vulnerable point, its Achilles heel. It is the unsatisfied need for an unquestioning faith in a superior power.

Now, a perversion of all of these qualities in us operated during the centuries of our dominance to give us an utterly false conception of other peoples. We have imagined that by some magic we could convey to them not only our material possessions, but the qualities of our mind and soul.

And we have always succumbed to the flattery of imitation. The capacity for imitating behavior is common not only to all human beings, but to all anthropoids, as we all know from the proverbial expression, "monkey see, monkey do." An ape's ability to imitate is, of course, limited. But, with the exception of the Australoids, other races have the capacity to imitate us convincingly in externals. If they dress in our clothes, observe our social conventions, and speak our language, using the phrases which as they can learn by observation please us, and using those phrases even if they don't understand them or if they regard them as preposterous drivel and nonsense, the members of other races could imitate us so plausibly that we believe them converted to our mentality and to our conception of life. And any shortcomings that we may notice in the performance of the imitator, we generously overlook or regard as endearing naïveté.

This capacity for imitation is possessed by savages, at least by the more intelligent ones, and it has deceived us time after time. The British are as gullible as we are. Hundreds and hundreds of times, at least, they gave scholarships to Blacks from Basutoland or Kenya or Nigeria or one of their other possessions, and the result was almost always the same. With the money given him, the savage bought himself a good wardrobe, attended an English school, learned to play soccer, attended Oxford, wrote a charming essay on Wordsworth or on ancient law, copulated with half-witted English women who thought him "romantic" and themselves "broad-minded," and when he got tired of living on English generosity, went home to his tribe where he had a well-roasted baby



served up to him as a delicacy of which he had been long deprived by the stupid prejudices of the stupid British.

With some of the highly intelligent Oriental peoples, the capacity for dissimulation goes much farther than that and approaches genius.

That strange and unique international people, the Jews, who for all the time in which they are known to history have lived and flourished by planting their colonies in other people's countries, have owed much of their success to the chameleon-like ability to take on, when they choose, the manners and attitudes of whatever country they choose to reside in. They are a highly intelligent people, quite possibly much more intelligent than we are. But all observers, notably Douglas Reed and Roderick Stohlheim, have commented on the Jews' amazing ability to seem a German in Berlin, a Czech in Prague, an Italian in Rome, and an Englishman in London, shifting from one rôle to the other with the ease with which a man might change his suit of clothes. The Jews have, of course, the great advantage that their skins are white, and that many of them resemble, in features, members of our race, even to the point of being indistinguishable, at least to an untrained eye, and including persons with such non-Oriental characteristics as blond or red hair.

I am not sure, therefore, that the highest talent for dissimulation does not belong to a people that does not have that very great physical advantage: the Japanese. Their ability to gain our confidence and appropriate our technology and science is simply phenomenal, as is obvious from what they, living crowded together on a few poor islands, have accomplished. But their talent for dissimulation is equally great.

I always remember the experience of a friend of mine, who was in the late 1930s a professor of chemistry in a large university in what may be called a strategic area of this country. The outstanding students in his graduate classes were four young Japanese. And partly because they were so apt in learning the more abstruse forms of chemistry, and partly because they were foreigners and so excited in him the generosity that is normal to us, he invited them to his home; and in the course of three years he came, he thought, to know them very well personally. Their manners and their English were excellent. They professed the greatest admiration for America and its institutions. They spoke, of course, of

"democracy" in terms of high praise. They deplored "militarism," and they fervently hoped for "world peace" and "understanding among all peoples." My friend was convinced that if only we could bring more young men like that to the United States, the policy of Japan would eventually change, and the two nations would live thenceforth in perpetual amity.

Then one day he found himself alone at a crossroads in the open country some twenty miles from the university, waiting for some friends to pick him up in their automobile. They were late, and since the day was hot, he went to a nearby orchard to repose in the shadow of the trees while waiting. He saw his four Japanese students come sauntering down one of the roads, evidently out on a leisurely hike. At the crossroads, they stopped, looked up and down each road, looked around and saw no one. Then they straightened up and stood back to back, each facing in one direction, produced a Leica camera, and photographed each road and then the surroundings on each diagonal and made notations on a map. They had, of course, come to our country not only to learn our chemical science for eventual use against us, but also incidentally to map out the territory around the university for future reference, should their army have occasion to invade us or should they have occasion to land a secret force on our shores. And they went about their work with the patient thoroughness of their race, doubtless chuckling inwardly at the naiveté of the big White boobies who freely deliver all their hard-won knowledge to their natural enemies.

Our minds have been beclouded by an even more dangerous misconception long annexed to our religion. For centuries we have labored under the illusion that Western Christianity was something that could be exported, and only recent events have at last made it obvious to us how vain and futile have been the labors and zeal of devoted missionaries for five centuries.

When Cortez and his small but valiant band of iron men conquered the empire of the Aztecs, he was immediately followed by a train of earnest and devoted missionaries, chiefly Franciscans, who began to preach the Christian gospel to the natives. And they soon sent back home, with innocent enthusiasm, glowing accounts of the conversions they had ef-

fect. You can feel their sincerity, their piety, their ardor, and their joy in the pages of Father Sagun, Father Torquemada, and many others. And for their sake I am glad that the poor Franciscans never suspected how small a part they had really played in the religious conversions that gave them such joy. Far more effective than their words and their book had been the Spanish cannon that had breached the Aztec defenses and the ruthless Spanish soldiers who had slain the Aztec priests at their altars and toppled the Aztec idols from the sacrificial pyramids. The Aztecs accepted Christianity as a cult, not because their hearts were touched by doctrines of love and mercy, but because Christianity was the religion of the White men whose bronze cannon and mail-clad warriors made them invincible.

That was early in the 16th century, and we of the West have gone on repeating that fond mistake ever since, as the missionaries whom we sent to all parts of the world wrote home with innocent satisfaction glowing accounts of the number of hearts they had "won for Christ." And it is only after the international conspiracy's campaign of "anti-colonialism" really got underway that most of us realized that what had won all those hearts was primarily the discipline of British regiments and the power of the White man. On many a shore of Africa, for example, missionaries eager to win souls ventured to land alone; and the natives, after having a lot of fun torturing them to death, ate them — either cooked or raw, according to the local custom. What often happened was that a few months later a British cruiser hove to offshore, and lobbed a half a dozen 4.5-inch high explosive shells into the native village, and, if not in a hurry, perhaps landed half a company of marines to beat the bushes and drag out a dozen or so savages to hang on convenient trees. Unless the tribe was excessively stupid, they took the hint. The next bevy of missionaries was respected, as somehow representing the god of thunder and lightning. And if those men of God distributed enough free rice and medical care with their sermons, they were able to make many converts. They could teach a ritual, and they could perhaps inculcate a superstition that had some superficial resemblance to their religion; but as for teaching the spiritual substance of Christianity, they might as well have followed the example of St. Francis and delivered sermons to the birds.

Although it is true that in some places in the former colonial possessions missionaries are still tolerated, if they pay very well, we have at last learned that the gospel follows the British regiments in the White man's ignominious and insane retreat from the world that was his.

All of these factors have contributed, I think, to our strange toleration of the "do-gooder" and our incredible obtuseness in never asking *against whom* he is "doing good." For it is unfortunately true that fully 80 per cent of all those high-sounding projects of "uplift" and "social justice" are motivated *not* by concern for the supposed beneficiaries, but by greed or malice. But we never ask.

That is why we have so many "intellectuals" battenning upon us. They have discovered the safest and most profitable of all rackets. An "intellectual" is distinguished by two talents: a glib proficiency with words, and very sensitive nostrils. He can smell a twenty dollar bill in your pocket a block away, and within two minutes after that delicious aroma reaches his nostrils the "ideals" are drooling down his jaw. You know the jargon: "the underprivileged"; "equality of opportunity"; "the culturally deprived"; "underdeveloped nations"; "emerging peoples"; and the like, *ad infinitum nauseam*. And as you listen to his sing-song the chances are you won't even notice his hand as it goes into your pocket.

Now we may be rich enough to be suckers, but we cannot afford the more elaborate kinds of "do-gooding" that are inspired by malice and hatred. But yet we tolerate them with a collective masochism that is simply suicidal. We have accepted an incredible inversion of values to the point that we have declared ourselves to be an inferior species, fit only to be enslaved, beaten, and butchered at the whim of our betters. That is what the proposition amounts to, although, of course, it is daubed over with the viscid slobber of humanitarian drivel devised by our enemies and mindlessly multiplied by our own sniveling sentimentalists.

It is not a new thing. If I had time, I would direct your attention in some detail to the vast and irreparable calamity brought upon our nation in the last century by a tiny group of vociferous and crazed fanatics, the abolitionists, who forced upon the South its tragic war for independence. I am not defending slavery, Negro slavery, as an institution. I believe that Jefferson and Lincoln were right in regarding it as a system that was per-

nicious, for quite rational reasons, of which the most important were: first, that it maintained on our soil millions of persons of a race radically different from our own, and by our standards inferior; and second, that it resulted in some production of mongrels, pitiable creatures torn apart by the incompatible instincts they had inherited. As you know, it was the firm purpose of Abraham Lincoln to have all the Negroes either returned to Africa, or, in the interests of economy, to Central America. But the abolitionists were not rational. They were, I am sorry to say, most of them Americans, including such persons as Wendell Phillips, Professor Elizur Wright, and, of course, hysterical females such as Lydia Child and Harriet Beecher Stowe. Their leader was William Lloyd Garrison, who was an American too, though he was financed by Isaac Mack and other Jews. They were a tiny group, despised by sane Americans, North and South. But they ranted and raved until they got their way. They began to agitate in 1840 for dissolution of the American union, and for division of the United States, by secession, into two countries. And after twenty years of ranting, they finally persuaded the states of the South to take their proposal seriously.

It is most instructive to read the abolitionists. They spout quotations from the Bible, and they babble about "human rights" and "equality." But they cannot completely conceal their real animus and inspiration. Their venom is directed against the plantation owners of the South, most of whom, though by no means all, were ladies and gentlemen. The abolitionists had in their minds a picture, partly correct, of the Southern landowner as man far superior to themselves in education, culture, and humanity. And for that they hated him, implacably. They also had in their feverish minds a picture, totally false, of the planter as a man of unbounded wealth and leisure who spent his life lolling on a wide veranda and sipping mint juleps. And they envied him passionately. They had a picture, equally false, of the Southern lady as one who spent her days in fairy-like ease, waited on hand and foot by obsequious slaves. They had a picture, largely correct, of those women as being accorded by men a chivalrous respect that was almost unknown in the North. And so they yearned to humiliate and destroy that Southern lady. That was the real inspiration of their frantic "do-gooding."

You can take the true measure of what has happened to our national mentality by just remembering the name of that distinguished horse thief and homicidal manic, John Brown, who, financed by a conspiratorial group that called themselves the Secret Six, was sent into the South to start a slave revolt. As everyone admits, his purpose was to get all the White women of the South raped and butchered, and to get all the White men of the South barbarously mutilated and butchered. What does that make of him in contemporary opinion? Why, he was a "champion of human rights," "a martyr of freedom," and all that. He wanted to butcher, it's true, but to butcher White men and women. That is to say, White slime, like ourselves, as we wallow in ecstasies of self-abasement and self-hatred. And that suffices to make him admirable, to make him noble. And so his soul goes marching on — over the hot coals, I hope.

I remind you that that little body of howling dervishes brought on us a terribly fratricidal war, inflicting on us an irreparable loss and impoverishing our nation and race forever by destroying the genetic heritage of our best men. And it also coarsened us morally, perhaps also irreparably. For after the assassination of Lincoln, which they certainly contrived, our hate-crazed "do-gooders" had their way. If there is any American who can read the history of all the suffering wantonly inflicted on the White people of the South during what is called "Reconstruction" without hanging his head in shame and feeling through his whole being an anguished remorse, I can only say that he is hard-hearted and sadistic beyond my understanding.

With that beginning, is it any wonder that we have reached today the point at which frenzied hatred of us is the certain way of attaining our veneration and our reverence? How the Americans have been taught to hate themselves!

Chinese Communists attack and capture one of our naval vessels, which we, perhaps by agreement between them and our enemies in Washington, refuse to defend although we had ample warning of the attack. But who cares? They're just White slime like us, born to work and die for their masters' pleasure. Now of course if they had been something really choice and noble, such as a mongrel syphilitic lousy homosexual

Communist cannibal, why all of our liberal punks would be out screaming and howling in our streets from dawn to dusk and all night.

Every day, more and more of our young men are shipped to Vietnam and forced to fight under conditions carefully contrived to ensure the maximum loss of American life and to ensure eventual defeat. But let us overlook that. Let us assume that it really is a war and that it is being honestly fought. What is its professed purpose? To secure a naval or air base for the United States? To conquer a colony for the United States? To protect our blood brothers in Australia? Those would be rational purposes, although one might debate the strategic necessity of that particular location. No. The ostensible purpose, the declared purpose, is to save the prolific Orientals of South Vietnam from the horrors of Communism. Never mind that that purpose is transparent hypocrisy. Assume that it is sincere. What then?

We are Americans, White men of the West. And if we were sane, no truth would be more obvious and unquestionable to us than the fact that, so far as we are concerned, *all the teeming population of Vietnam is not worth the life of one American soldier*. But if anyone suggests that, why everyone is horrified: "Are we not the world's slaves to be used for do-gooding? Who cares about your son and mine — they're expendable."

Now at the instigation of the promoters of that slaughter in Vietnam for political purposes, hordes of young punks come screaming from the doors of our hoodlum-hatcheries (which for some reason are still called colleges), and they protest the awful war in Vietnam. What are they protesting? The useless death of a brother? Or of a former classmate, a White man? No, they are yowling and yammering because some of the sweet Orientals in North Vietnam get hurt sometimes. If only we could find some plausible way of killing American boys without discomfort to the Orientals, those rabid protestors would be perfectly happy.

The Jews, who, as I have said, are a highly intelligent people, and who with perhaps five per cent of our military resources knew how to finish in six days a war against opponents far more numerous and formidable than the Vietnamese, and who were intelligent enough to know that the only justification for aggressive war is the territory that is con-

quered by it, decided that it would be fun to kill some despised *goyim* on our ship the *Liberty*, and they did so — with the result that the legislature of at least one American state rushed them an official message of congratulations. Our men were killed where we sent them, ostensibly in the service of our country, killed while wearing our uniform and flying our flag. They were the symbols of our nation. They would have been the visible embodiment of our self-respect, if we had any. But who cares? They're just White slime like us.

Down in Memphis, somebody shoots a Black automobile thief, noted Communist agent, and bloodthirsty inciter of riots and revolution against us. What happens? Half the White nitwits in this country snivel and sob and mourn, saying tearfully, "What a wonderful man he was. He wanted to kill White slime like us. Wasn't that sweet, wasn't that noble, wasn't that saintly, wasn't he just like Jesus?"

One could go on for hours listing more examples. But I have said enough, surely, to show you what is really the greatest single obstacle that we face: the perverted collective masochism that has been incited in so many of our people.

What I have been saying right now is not what I first intended to say to you. I meditated, and prepared a discourse that was intended to show you that we have passed the point of no return, and that we now face a future of violence that can result only in our total subjection to the status of livestock, or survival at the cost of great hardships, sacrifice, and loss of life. I intended to speak at some length about Francis Parker Yockey and his great book *Imperium*. It is a book which evidently has the power to give to sound and healthy young Americans an inspiration and a purpose. And I intended to comment on it as representing, probably, our only force that will help us emerge from our present plight.

But after that, I had two telephone calls from men whose names you would probably recognize. The patriotic movements in this country include some phonies and a number of double agents, whose mission it is to see to it that all patriotic endeavors are directed down blind alleys, where they must end in frustration and discouragement. But I feel sure that neither man who called me belonged to either of those groups. I feel convinced that they were sincere and earnest. One of them spoke to me

very solemnly about our duty to protect and defend the people of Vietnam from the horrors of Communism. The other, in the course of the conversation, spoke very emphatically about our duty to give to the rest of the world an inspiring example of the blessings of free enterprise — to the rest of the world, mind you. We are obliged to give them a model they can follow. So I discarded the discourse I had prepared and substituted this discussion, which has already been both too long and too cursory.

For I am convinced that we shall never be able to think rationally about our own survival until we have the courage to say, in our own minds: We are Americans, White men of the West. This is our country because we took it from the Indians. And we have an unquestionable right to this country so long as we have the power and will to defend it.

What do we owe the nations of Western Europe and such nations as Australia and South Africa? We owe them recognition of our blood relationship to the men of our race who remained in the lands from which we came, and with whom we have, to the extent that they recognize it, a common interest, since we and they together form a race that is numerically a minority on this globe, the rest of whose inhabitants hate us.

What do we owe the rest of the world? Nothing, *absolutely nothing*.

What are the "civil rights" that we owe our Negroes if they insist on having them? A free ride to Africa.

What do we owe the self-chosen people? Ordinary courtesy and considerate treatment so long as *we* are convinced that it is to *our* advantage to have a cohesive body of 12 to 15 million aliens reside in our country and own a large part of it.

What do we owe to the unspeakable gang that now rules us in Washington? A fair trial.

Now all this, of course, is something that we can say only in our own minds and in closed meetings. It is probably rash to say it even in such assemblies as this, given the strange infatuation of the majority of our people to which I have called your attention as being the greatest single obstacle before us. Such statements are obviously not feasible as propaganda or proclamations. Indeed, I greatly fear that for most of our people those implanted "humanitarian" hallucinations are so deep and

inveterate that they can be broken, if at all, only by the terrible shock of physical suffering. And that they will surely receive.

In the meantime, it will fall to you, if you do not intend to surrender, to provide such leadership in your own circles and communities and to make such preparations and take such actions as will advance our cause with due consideration to prudence and strategy. I have said this to you because I am firmly convinced that our future is hopeless indeed if we do not clearly see in our own minds our own purposes. And that, I am certain, we can never do, unless we can free our own minds from the constricting trammels of "humanitarian" superstition and the counterfeit moral inhibitions that have replaced true morality.

I trust that I have not shocked any of you. But I know that it is quite possible that some of you may feel that what I have said is heartless and in violation of our Christian duty to love everyone. If so, I can only say that I am sorry and observe that you are much too good for this world.

I know that the prospect that I have suggested is grim and may well daunt a man. I can only remind you of the most incontrovertibly true statement in the great and prophetic work of Oswald Spengler: "Glücklich wird niemand sein der heute irgendwo in der Welt lebt." [No one in the world today can expect happiness.] From that destiny there is no retreat, no escape. There is no place to hide from the consequences of what we of the West have brought on ourselves by our generous folly.

The only alternatives now are to fight or to whimper. But if you think that you can escape, good-bye and good luck. To the rest of you I suggest that we shall see our problem clearly when we say to ourselves:

*We are Americans. This is our country. He who would take it from us, by force or by stealth, is our enemy. And it is our purpose — nay, it is our duty to our children and to their children and to our yet unborn posterity — it is our duty to use all feasible means to destroy him.*

This article originally appeared in the October and November 1995 numbers of FREE SPEECH, published by National Vanguard Books, P.O. Box 330, Hillsboro WV 24946. Single copies \$4.00, one year \$40.00. □

---

## Hate, et cetera

by  
*Robert Frens*

I am not, in any way, hostile to revisionists. What I am pointing out is that the endless blabbing is time-consuming, distracting, and never stopped one Neger from mugging a defenseless old woman. The jews propagate Lie 1 which is quickly followed by Lie 2 and Lie 3. The revisionists take issue and busy themselves with the absurdities they find in Lie 1. While they are laboring with this, the jews come up with Lie 4, Lie 5, Lie 6, and Lie 7. Next, the revisionists attack Lie 2 and the jews respond with Lie 8, Lie 9, Lie 10, Lie 11, and Lie 12. "We are winning!", exclaim the revisionists as they watch their houses burn and visit each other in the hospital trauma wards. The jews then continue with Lie 13, Lie 14, Lie 15, Lie 16, Lie 17, Lie 18, and Lie 19. After a secret victory party and another round of hat-passing, the revisionists are ready to tackle Lie 3. By then, the jews are up to Lie 47. At the present rate of "progress", I assume that when the jews reach Lie 666, the revisionists will be "debunking" Lie 69.

A wise man knows when to quit and when to renew the battle on a ground which will afford victory. There is little to be gained trying to carry water in a sieve. Lies can always be manufactured at a greater rate than can any rebuttal. Besides, once you take the "debunking" approach, you become an instant loser since you always allow the other fellow the first shot.

As for the experts, none of whom agree, who feel that I know nothing about nutrition, I have little to say. I have my opinions and they have theirs. One does not maintain health by analyzing what he eats anymore than one stays sane by psychoanalyzing his thoughts. The fact that this goofy nutrition business is infested with jews, should serve as a flag to Aryans of all stripes.

---

Eggs, for example, have been both the "perfect food" and also one

of the most dangerous things to eat. It all depended upon which expert you believed to be "the" expert. In the 1930s, eggs were the best single item, second only to milk, one could consume, whether raw or cooked. Anyone with a brain quickly discovered the immense positive impact egg ingestion had upon the health of their dog or cat. My cat Spooky was an "Arnold" of his breed with thick, glossy black hair and a set of teeth which served him well in his continual "squirrel battles."

During the late 1950s, eggs were still in favor although the experts warned that you mustn't eat them raw since this destroyed valuable B vitamins. Someone then found a supposed link between cholesterol, eggs, and heart problems. Eating eggs, during the following decades, was placed in the same category as rooms with phoney shower stalls. Medical "science", of course, is about 50 percent witchcraft—torturing animals to effect headache cures in humans. Upon discovering a statistical correlation between tallness in people, and bashed heads from low underpasses, the experts came to the conclusion that tallness was a problem. Thus, when you went to the local prescription signer for a height test, you might find that you were not "normal"—you had a high inch count. (The correct term should be "average" and not "normal". Short, and tall, people are all normal.) Thus, the six-foot-four people were told that their height level was "dangerous" and that cutting growth foods from the diet just might help them from getting their brains rattled when a low transom was encountered. One must therefore strive to lower his height. The cholesterol baloney follows this "logic" and the initial screwy pronouncements have been modified. Now, it is not just cholesterol, per se, it's "good" cholesterol versus "bad" cholesterol. (The sludge which builds up in the arteries comes mainly from artificial fats such as margarine. The body doesn't really know how to handle this muck from the outer-space laboratories.)

Our farm dogs, Purp and Hank, ate plenty of raw eggs, raw milk, raw woodchuck, and raw, bloody, rabbit. They enjoyed near perfect health for their 18 years on this earth. "But they are carnivores", you

say, "and those rules don't apply to us." Don't they? Today, veterinarians recommend things like corn and soybeans for your cats and dogs and the chicken-feed companies go right along with this nonsense. Humans are now being advised to eat more grain—like the cattle we are supposed to be. It's all good for business.

Eggs went from "perfect" to "passable" providing you don't eat them raw. Following this, they were "OK" if you didn't eat the yolks. The end of the road came when people discovered that their relatives all died from massive heart explosions—all due to eating eggs. My Uncle Karl, who recently died at the age of 101, was a genuine "survivor" of the egg death-camps. He always had three, every day of his life, for breakfast. He also knew nothing about nutrition or bad health. His only health problem resulted from a motor-bike accident when he was 88 years of age.

Whenever any higher critter sees a man for the first time, it quickly retreats. Did you ever wonder why? Did its little brain decide that anything wearing clothes was to be avoided? I doubt that, since most mammals place a higher value upon what they SMELL than upon what they see. And what might they smell, for indeed, they do tune into odors? In addition, critters rarely run from a man who is downwind. What they smell is the substance *lambda-siene*. This substance positively identifies a mammal as a carnivore—a damned, bloody meat-eater! Men stink up the air in the same way as do the cougar, wolf, and hyena. Cows, gazelles, and elephants, never emit this substance, while die-hard vegetarians do, no matter how many celery stalks they force down their gullets.

When the typical carnivore stink is coupled with the tell-tale short digestive tract and binocular vision, it escapes me why so many seem to think we were made to eat watercress and turnips. But that is the beauty, and fault, of the human brain. It has the ability to over-ride reality and objective reason. White people, the most intelligent of all peoples, show this property in abundance. The White brain is the only

brain capable of devising ways to put men upon the moon but it is also the only brain which can endanger itself with that imagination. A Black man, being closer to the animal world, is never deceived by lying politicians, and always knows who his enemy is. The Yellows will often publicly admit the superiority of the White inventive brain but they also smile at how easily his pockets can be picked. Most of the nonsense in this world finds a home in the White brain where the owners are always in a state of befuddlement... not recognizing the war they are in.

The revisionist waltzes are only historical parlor games which will do little to break the back of Jewish power. Jewish power is held in place by *goyim* with mush for brains and greed for loins. Millions of Americans, in 1939, believed the Orson Wells broadcast about an invasion from Mars. In 1942, millions of Americans believed that the Japanese were about to invade Keokuk, Iowa, while the Germans were planning to embark upon a forced march from Argentina to Texas. With this in mind, plus the current rash of nutrition and religious folderol, it's easy to see why we are losing the battle to keep our lands. As for food: If it weren't once alive, then don't eat it, especially if it's been "processed", for all life consumes other life. An energetic munching of a savory pork chop will do both gentile and Jew, a real good.

Cholesterol is not the enemy. Fats are not the enemy. The real enemy is not even "stale" food. The enemy is all of that processed, "fortified", plastic crap which stuffs the local super-markets, especially computerized carbohydrates—the least valuable of anything we care to chew upon.

These are my opinions and while I eat my butter you can swallow "safe fats" such as diglycol stearate and hydrogenated goat-gonad oil—whatever makes your day. "Hey man... what's your triglyceride level today?"

As the clock ticks:

A small, older woman, about 80 or so, was heard saying "I feel a little tired today. Maybe I should go on a low cholesterol diet."

Didn't I tell you nearly one year ago that Marsha Clark was a lover of black meat? and that O.J. was a lover of anycolor meat?

A "non-racial" incident recently took place at a school when a small band of Whites battled a larger band of Blacks over an issue of some Black male humping a White female. In a similar vein, two other "non-racial" incidents occurred when a gang of Blacks shot and robbed two White students, while shouting "Kill the mother f—ing honky!" In view of this, one could wonder what a real racial incident might entail.

The telephone companies are complaining that INTERNET use of their communication lines are causing them to lose revenue. In a matter of a few seconds, one can E-mail a batch of paragraphs which would take several minutes if conventionally dictated over the telephone. The World Wide (sticky) Web can now serve up a bunch of hash, for a fistful of dollars, which you could get elsewhere for pennies, or free. The WWW advantage is that you don't have to go out in the rain to get information you'll never use. Believe me, it will not be long before the "information highway" will cost much more at the toll gates. But, once hooked, who cares?

While gawking at the piles of useless trash, at the local Computer City, I heard a salesman using the "low-ball" approach on two apparently gullible women. The women were interested in a low cost computer package which would enable them to peck, hunt, and do. "Here's a fine one.", said the salesman, "It would serve you well in spite of a small drawback."

"A drawback?" asked one of the women.

"It has a small memory and not many people would go for that. Now here is a model, for only a few dollars more, which has a very large memory. It's somewhat more expensive. \$2200 instead of \$1600. It would be super great—in fact, IT IS super great in the way it deals with its low speed."

"Low speed?" the other woman asked.

"No one wants slow computers today. They all want the state-of-the-art and that brings us to this \$3200 super fast, mega-memory beauty. Besides, it's a 'tower' model and not one of those (chuckle) "pizza boxes". (Here, the man was referring to the short height, flat, desk-top design, as opposed to the tower models which resemble something constructed at Cape Kennedy.)

As I passed by, I remarked, "If you stand a desk-top on end, you'd have a 'tower' wouldn't you?" Tower, schmower! It was only a few years ago when manufacturers mentioned that you could position their computers in any space-saving fashion which served your needs—flat, or upright. As the demand for greater physical size increased, this logical approach followed. If that female couple is as gullible as her fellow citizens, she probably walked out with the \$3800 model. The jew Morlocks crank up their sirens and the Eloi *goyim* walk into the caves.

The hoopla about Windows 95 has quieted but the sales department didn't retire. They are now pushing a Windows 95 "repair kit", consisting of nearly one dozen disks, which is supposed to solve all of the problems the "jump on the band wagon" types found themselves immersed in. In two more months, there will probably be a "patch kit" which will correct the faults contained in the "repair kit". The band plays on and old P. T. Barnum was a real cool hip dude.

Clam-face Pat Robertson was giddily proclaiming the power of prayer by parading about an old duffer whose cancer went into remission. He prayed every hour, and in spite of the prognosis, the cancer



ebbed with each Amen. Now Pat fails to mention the other 8000 people who prayed around the clock but nevertheless died. What I am waiting for is a Robertson example of someone who prays daily, and perhaps hourly, for continued youth, much like Dorian Gray. That would demonstrate, once and for all, the power of prayer. The other day, I prayed that prayers should not be answered. I think mine was.

Well George, it's time for me to sign off. We are entering the closing days of the right-wing "the truth shall make you free" period. People, at least those with a brain, know all that they need to know. Support will now go to anything which passes as "action". Hitler detested the flapping lips of the parliamentarians and nothing is ever decided, finally, without the reddening of the earth. The gazelle must die so that the cheetah might live. On this planet, you are either predator or prey—so sayeth George Lincoln Rockwell. (He still owes me \$20 from 1966. With 6 percent interest, compounded daily, this amounts to \$113.93—without compensation for inflation.) □

### THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's 1984" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). **THE ANTI-HUMANS**, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy \$2.00 + \$1.50 postage, 10 for \$15.00 + \$5.00 postage.

**LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS**  
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

---

## OIL: THE PRETEXT FOR U.S. MISCHIEF IN THE MIDDLE EAST

by  
*Eric Thomson*

Francis Parker Yockey wrote that natural resources would be used as a pretext for world conflict. The U.S. 'achievement' in its destruction and massacres of Iraqis caused much oil to be lost, rather than gained. At present, Iraqi oil is still embargoed, so if the availability and supply of oil to the U.S. were the real reason for war, it would be logical for the oil situation to be otherwise. The U.S. imports less than 20% of its oil from the Middle East, so the official line that USZOG must get its mercenaries mired in the sand and oil-sludge of the Middle East is admittedly 80% fiction! They are there for Israel.

The reader may recall the ludicrous list of "reasons" U.S. forces were "required" to be involved in Saudi Arabia, Kuwait, Oman and Iraq. Oil was first and foremost, but that must have seemed a little too crass and commercial for USZOG's propagandists. The boobs were not being whipped up into the Orwellian murderous frenzy to suit them. Thus did the jewsmedia invent a mythical beast it called Kuwaiti "democracy". Suddenly, an absolute sultanate with its nepotism, slaves and harems became a democracy. It was hard for those with even half a brain to believe, so the ZOG propagandists pulled their 'ace' from under their sheenie-beanies: Hitler! As Orwell foresaw in 1984, a permanent villain was needed by Big Brother's dictatorship. His was "Goldstein". Ours is "Hitler". The Libyan dictator had the "Hitler" title before it was hung around the neck of the present Iraqi dictator. Now, the boobs had 3 reasons to applaud the massacre of Iraqi soldiers and civilians. The hoax of Iraqi atrocities in Kuwaiti hospitals was soon dropped when it was disproved, although it may have whetted the boobs' blood-lust. Once again, we see that "Hitler" still rules Iraq, so our ZOG's reasons for involvement were obviously neither oil nor the destruction of the latest "Hitler". Those with intelligence are repeatedly insulted by the ZOG. Unfortunately, events prove that 90 percent of the people have too little intelligence to insult. The majority is too stupid to examine critically the lies it receives

and it is too shortsighted to see whom these lies serve.

The "shortage" of world oil supplies is one lie which serves the middlemen who control the international oil market. Any casual reader of the newspapers can understand that if this were true, the oil-producing members of OPEC would not attempt to limit oil production to maintain world oil prices. If oil were so scarce and demand so great, there would be no need for OPEC, except to put pressure on the middlemen of the international oil cartel to cut them in on more of the loot. John J. Rockefeller, alias Wreckefeller, who apparently had Jewish ancestry, racked his brain to figure out a formula for eliminating competition from the oil industry. "Competition is a sin!" he declared. Like a true kike, he flew unerringly to "the point of control". There was too much oil in too many places to control the source and there were too many retailers to enable him to control the outlet and hence, dictate prices to the world market. Transportation was likewise too abundant to control the oil market, but refineries were not! These were scarce and required major capital investments, compared to the aforementioned branches of the oil business. Rockefeller began to buy all the oil refineries in the United States and elsewhere. All oil received and processed by his refineries became his and soon, Standard Oil became known as "the Octopus". Marine Corps Commander Medley Butler testified before Congress that the Marine Corps was basically a mafia-style "enforcement" gang who, among other things, "made China safe for Standard Oil". The political clout of the oil middlemen has not diminished one whit since he so bravely testified, for oil and banking interests interlock, and they are controlled by the same Jew families.

The Rockefellers have long known that there is no oil shortage, but their media hack-writers are paid to tell us differently. Since oil prices are determined by supply and demand, the present price system depends upon artificial limitation of supply. In the depth of The Kosher Depression of the 1930s, a 'holocaust' occurred in East Texas: *Guy* wildcatters struck it rich, as gusher after gusher came in. The Rockefeller interests could see a danger to their price structure, so they quickly had the Texas legislators pass one of the first "oil conservation" laws on the books. The East Texas wells were to be capped! Hollywood even made a movie depicting some of the violent events which followed: the shooting of wild-

catters, the blowing up of wells and the peace of the grave yard which followed. This may well be why the kosher "peace movement" adopted the Scandinavian Death Rune as their symbol: "Peace equals Death". "Conservation" has been the fallback position of the oil cartel whenever they use laws to limit production and availability of oil resources. If bandits used similar euphemisms during their robberies, their victims might even thank them! The middlemen of oil maintain their power over governments by their policy of restricting oil production. Always, they strive to keep the users of oil from producing their own oil. Always, they strive to keep the producers of oil from making the things oil money can buy.

The abundance of oil, worldwide, is an open secret. Europe has oil in great quantities. The British Isles float on it. Canada has huge oil reserves in its central provinces and even in Hudson's Bay. Africa has great oil reserves on its east and west coasts. Fifty wells were capped off the coast of Mozambique, according to one Caltex official. The question is, which area of the globe, if any, is not self-sufficient in oil resources?

Canada is a microcosm of oil cartel machinations, for the Zionist Occupation Government (CANZOG) is obedient to the oilbanksters' every whim. In the 1973 Oil Crisis, which was the result of the Yom Kippur War, CANZOG ordered the capping of oil wells in Alberta, causing an economic depression. The Albertans were told, "There is a shortage of oil. Cap the wells!" In the 1930s, Alberta issued its own money, called "Prosperity Certificates", so as to counteract the kosher depression. CANZOG declared: "There is a depression. You must withdraw that money or we will invade you!" Thus did the money depression resume in Alberta, just as the oil depression continued. The reader may remember that the 1973 "oil shortage" was the pretext for all prices to rise, throughout the world economy. As usual, those new "Hitlers", the Arabs, were blamed for it. The geologist who discovered the oil in the central provinces has assured me that there is a huge supply of oil in Ontario, where oil was first developed commercially in North America, before Drake's well in Pennsylvania. His exploratory well required a drilling permit for every hundred feet. The permit was issued by CANZOG under advisement of The Petroleum Institute, which is owned and operated by the oil cartel. The Petroleum Institute has declared that "there is no oil in Ontario". Therefore, he

was denied a permit to drill down an additional hundred feet as soon as natural gas was struck. That was as far as he got, for his geologist's license would have been canceled if he had disobeyed. Meanwhile the original wells in Petrolia, Ontario, continue to flow, as they have for over a century and natural gas, along with oil, is forcing its way into water wells and cisterns in Jarvis, Ontario. Explosions have occurred there and ZOG spokesmen dare not say why!

Were all the liquified oil to disappear from the world tomorrow, there would be no necessity for an oil shortage, thanks to those "awful Nazis" who did develop "The Formula", depicted in the Hollywood film of that name. Oil from coal kept the German war effort putting along after the loss of Rumanian oil supplies. The aerial destruction of the 7 or 8 oil 'factories' was the final blow to the Third Reich, which used up the last of its already scarce reserves to keep its aircraft flying, its tanks and its trucks rolling a few weeks longer. Among the tons of German inventions stolen from the Third Reich were the plans for a typical oil from coal plant. Under the Eisenhower regime, a plant was constructed in Chicago, as I understand, and it produced oil at a few cents more per barrel than the cost of regular crude oil. The oil cartel stepped in and the plant was totally dismantled. "What kind of a good deal is this?" they demanded to know. Most of the oil used in South Africa was produced from domestic coal at Sasol I and Sasol II which were based upon the German designs.

Thus it is that oil is being used as a Jewish pretext to keep everyone at the mercy of parasitic middlemen and as pawns to die for Israel in the ongoing Middle East conflicts. It further serves the pretext for sending U.S. forces overseas and for the importing of foreign troops under "United Nations" command to garrison this country, whenever the ZOG so desires.

Look in your mirror, Whitey and see who you are. Once you know who you are, you will begin to learn what is good for you. Without economic independence there can be no sovereignty and without sovereignty, there can be no survival. The ZOG uses dependence to enslave and destroy us. Remember: Our Race is Our Nation! □

---

## THE INQUISITORIAL CHURCH

by

Jarah B. Crawford

It may be true that Christianity and the Church no longer exterminate "heretics," that savage priests no longer hate heretics with every drop of their bestial blood; that these infamous priests and ministers no longer exercise their frenzied joy of leaping upon the helpless victims of their rage; no longer crush their bones in iron boots; tear their quivering flesh with iron hooks; cut off their lips and eyelids; pull out their nails; tear out their tongues; extinguish their eyes; stretch them out on racks; flay them alive; crucify them upside down; burn them at the stake; mock their cries and groans; rob their widows and children; *then*, pray to God to finish this holy work in hell.

The Inquisition is no longer with us. Not only the savagery has been removed. The Christian hatred remains in tact, veiled only by the pious hypocrisy of their insane religion.

In 1829, the Reverend Robert Taylor was twice imprisoned for writing the great scholarly work, *The Diegesis*. Today, thinking, intelligent, honest intellectual people who see through the fraud and insanity of this Christian monstrosity are still made the enemies of Christianity and the Church.

Those dwindling numbers still in Christianity remain infected by their religion and the cursed Bible with its savage God who teaches in every book of his "Holy Word" to hate the "unbeliever." The worst crime in the universe is to be an unbeliever. The Church still persecutes anyone, Christian or otherwise, who questions a doctrine, or who looks with honesty at the terrible threat to liberty practiced by those retaining the scar of savagery of the Inquisition.

This insane religion practices the love of its enemy — the murderer, the homosexual, the thief, the sex deviate, the wifebeater, the politician, the government, the communist, the Jew. All is forgiven with love, for even the thief on the cross was forgiven. But the unbeliever remains the hated enemy to be scorned, thrown out of the family, dealt with the residual of the Inquisition which remains in every

Church, in every heart of every Christian.

Do you not wonder what would happen if just one of these Christians would sit down with one of these unbelievers, these infidels, and hear what he has to say, to listen to some questions of concern and common sense? But the very real possibility of getting an honest Christian to sit down to listen, to learn, just never happens. I could not get a hearing in Bible College. I pleaded for an audience before the pope of the Assemblies of God, G. Raymond Carlson. He lied his way out of it!! My older daughter is a Bible College graduate and the wife of a Christian and Missionary Alliance minister. I have seen her once in 19 years. I believe she is insane. My younger daughter is a born again, pentecostal, devout church goer. There is no way in hell that these two daughters would sit down for a family reunion much less for a discussion of Christianity, though I have the college degree in Bible and Theology and they are the Christians.

Do you not wonder why these Christians are deathly afraid of discussion? Is it their shallow knowledge of what the Bible actually says that provides the great insecurity of discussion? Is it their greatest fear that they could not answer simple, logical questions without compromising their blind faith? Is it their loss to explain the savagery of the Bible and of Christendom? Are they so imprisoned by their blind, unquestioning faith that they fear the liberty of honest free thought? Is it their God they fear, or is it their fear of Truth? How can their God oppose Truth? Why does Christianity refuse to enter the Laboratory of Truth?

We the unbelievers, the infidels, are hiding from nothing. We seek Truth!!!!!! The Laboratory of Truth is our work shop. We are at liberty to study the ruinous effects Christianity has on our loved ones, our nation, and the world. We reject the superstitious, the counting of beads, all the practices and beliefs manufactured by the minds of ignorant priests and theologians whose selfish purpose was to enroll the slaves into the Church and the slaves' substance into the Church coffers. It is the same today, mingled with the threatening superstition of heaven or hell.

How can any religion, or any Christian, be so utterly dishonest

and corrupt as to refuse the use of one's mind *in discussion of itself*? Truly, this Christian religion portrays itself as totally a fraud by its very refusal of discussion. Add to this the honest investigation of Christianity, and this religion would disappear as the dew on a summer morning.

The only hope for the survival of Christianity is that its adherents remain ignorant, superstitious, still ingrained with the residue of the Inquisition, and segregated from the thinking, writing, honest people allowed to use their brains in the discovery of Truth. Truth is the greatest enemy of Christianity, that one enemy which cannot be loved and forgiven. If Truth treated Christianity as Christianity treats Truth, it would be Christianity's turn to be burned at the stake.

This short exhortation has not attempted to touch the many centuries of stagnation and rot created by Christianity. Just let me open this door by pointing out that Christianity is very substantially the same in 1995 America as it was in 1600 Europe. Please compare science and inventions of 1995 to science and inventions of 1600. The contrast is amazing! Your children no longer die of Small Pox. Spanning the Atlantic in six hours. There are men on the moon. Allow me to suggest that if Christianity had followed the progress of science, indeed, *we would have the Heaven on Earth today* that Christians only hope for in the never-never land of eternity. Does this singular crime of Christianity against humanity and our beloved planet not deserve the most ignominious death possible? Its death would wash away the residuum of the Inquisition. Fathers, mothers, children, relatives, neighbors and friends could relate to one another without the suffocation, misfortune and calamity of a religion born in the evil hearts and minds of madmen to bring control and subservience to mankind.

Christianity is the greatest spiritual, physical, social and economic plague ever to disease our Earth.

As more people come to see the Church for the fraud it is, we can hope that it is destroyed forever, allowing mankind to be led by honest, scrupulous, good men through the progress of human dignity to a truly righteous destiny.

If there is a life on some other plane after our physical death, it

will be according to Law established long before Christianity and its savage God invented heaven and hell. When I take my last breath, it will not be the damned Church which decides my fate. Indeed, it is the Christian who should worry about his fate, for surely he is doomed for the hell he wanted to put me in.

Now, Christian, take this to your preacher and let him console you .

Knoxville, Tennessee February 8, 1995

*INQUISITORIAL*: a trial in which one party acts as both prosecutor and judge. (*The American Heritage Dictionary*, Third Edition, 1992.)

*PREACHER*: 1. One who preaches, especially one who publicly proclaims the gospel for an occupation. 2. Alaska. A fallen tree or log submerged in a river and creating a hazard for boats. (*The American Heritage Dictionary*, Third Edition, 1992.)

Adolf Hitler is known as a madman who worked for the betterment of the White Race. Compared to Christian *priests*, Christian Inquisitions, the Christian Bible and Christian believers, Mr. Hitler was a hallowed saint. How glorious had he prevailed over Christianity. □

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS  
SO MAD THEY HAD TO INVENT  
THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

**AUSCHWITZ:**

An Eye-Witness Report  
by Thies Christophersen

Foreword by Manfred Roeder

Order No: 01017—single copy \$3.50 + \$2.00 for postage, 5  
copies \$15.00 + \$3.00 for postage.

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS  
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

## Speech to Aryan Nations Youth Conference, Hayden Lake, Idaho, April 1995

Hello. For those of you who don't already know me, I am Mrs. David Lane. My friends call me Katja. If you thought David married himself a Hillary Rodham Clinton, well, I am not. This talk was written by David for me to address you here today, you the brave young people who are our hope for the future.

For the veterans of AN conferences, I brought along this .357 revolver, for old time sake. Some of you may recall how fiery mad David can get, and in 1982 threw a .357 down on this lectern to make a point. I am not a preacher, and I am not a speaker. I am a wife and a mother. .. but I don't want that fact to make David's message for you today any less powerful.

In case any of you are not aware of it, my husband, David Lane, is a member of the Order of the Brüder Schweigen, who in the early 80's were so effective in the resistance that they were targeted for extinction by ZOG. As a result, nine of our finest White warriors have all spent the last ten years in ZOG's dungeons, including David.

David and I exchanged holy vows on October ninth last year. I have five children from a previous marriage, who love their new dad as dearly as David loves them.

My father was born Notley Maddox. He was a commissioned officer in the United States Air Force and was shot down by enemy fire over North Vietnam in 1967. Despite evidence that he did not die in the crash, the criminal regime in Washington has yet to give an account of his fate that squares with what appear to be the facts. At any rate, I have been an MIA daughter for 28 years.

I have been a supporter of our holy cause for about 20 years. I have suffered for David and for all the brüder these past ten years for their sacrifice. Shortly after our marriage we began an enterprise known as 14 WORD PRESS, which is dedicated to the principle now well-known in those 14 words: "We must secure the existence of our people and a future for White children." Through 14 WORD PRESS we also disseminate the political and religious philosophy of my husband.

I would naturally prefer, almost beyond words, that David were free from the Gulags of ZOG and here to speak to you himself. But in these strange times a woman must fill roles which we don't normally perform or covet. But, of course, she will do as her man requests. David told me he wanted me to come here today on his behalf, and as usual, I responded with an exaggerated

"Yes, Dear!"

David has sent the following thoughts and asked me to share them with you today.

First, we would like to thank our host, Pastor Butler. As many of you know, Pastor Butler is one of the few who has not betrayed the memory of our kinsmen who fought so valiantly against this genocidal tyranny in Europe a half century ago. A movement that betrays the memory of its heroes are doomed, as is a race that does not honor the memory of those who fought for racial survival. It is a shame and disgrace to its adherents and will never succeed. Which brings me to the first topic I'd like to address.

Over a decade ago I began to write that our struggle would have a generation gap. That is now evidenced and I would like to show why. It really boils down to just two reasons. One is *emotional* attachment to an executioner's institution, and the other is *financial* attachment to the executioner's institutions.

It is almost impossible to talk to a generation who were teenagers during the 1950's and 60's, like my wife and me. While the selfsame communities in which they grew up, attended proms, walked the streets in safety and enjoyed civilized life are now jungles where no White person can safely walk. They cling to a dream world of the past. Their religion and their government told them that every race is exactly the same and their minds simply refuse to accept that their gods were false. Undoubtedly, much is just human nature. Nobody wants to admit to his own children that he was ignorant and criminally negligent. It reminds me of the Germans who were executed by America after the second World War for running a death camp at Dachau. Even ZOG now admits that Dachau was no death camp. But, the GI's who told war tales about the existence of gas chambers at Dachau still tell the stories, because once a war story is told, a man must either hold on to it or admit that he is a liar. Of course, it is far too late to bring justice for the innocent Germans whom America executed.

Nature's laws deny inter-specie and inter-racial compassion. The wolf does not feed the coyote, or the coyote feed the fox. In fact, the stronger drives the weaker out of the territorial imperative needed for survival of his own breed. Yet the Judeo-Christian teaches that, "Black or Yellow, Red or White, all are precious in his sight". And the Judeo-Christian preacher does not want to hear that that denies natural law and is suicidal. If Jesus loves every rainbow creature, then there is no good reason for your White daughter not to love and produce some more rainbow creatures for Jesus to love. If other races are in your churches, they will soon be in your bedrooms. It is as inevitable over time as the rising sun. So the Judeo-Christian preacher counterattacks with ever louder choruses of "Believe and have faith!", which are the staples of tyrannical

priestcraft and statecraft. He cannot survive as a deceiver when people understand HOW to think and no longer listen to those who teach WHAT to think.

So, my friends, you can, by and large, forget much support from that generation which has emotional attachments to the executioner's institutions. To be sure, there are a few exceptions. Bob Mathews would have been over 40 now, if he had survived. Your host cares about a future for White children. The Brüder Schweigen sacrificed all for your future. But, unfortunately, the number motivated by causes greater than self interest are few and far between. Your generation, the generation that has been dispossessed, will largely have to fight the oncoming battle by yourselves.

The treason and deception practiced by those with financial interests in our executioner's institutions is at least as dangerous, for men "believe" what they perceive as beneficial to themselves. And that is exactly what they choose to do, "believe". No more destructive concept has ever been devised than "belief". It is the exact antithesis of fact and reason. Frenchmen, Germans, Americans, Catholics, Protestants and a hundred other religious and political divisions have slaughtered each other by the hundreds of millions over the last seventeen centuries, because each had been taught to "believe" a different, totally irrational, fairy tale. The essential and logical basis for any religion has to be that the Creator is the Author of Nature and Nature's laws. Therefore, Nature's laws are God's laws. And the first and highest law of Nature is self-evidently the preservation of one's own kind. If your religion or holy book runs counter to the evidence of the Creator's own work, then your religion or holy book is false. Books are written by men, but Nature's laws were written by the Creator, no matter what your perceptions of God may be. In their natural state, every specie breeds true. Lions do not breed with tigers, or the fox with the coyote, even though they can, because nature gives each the instinct to preserve its own kind.

What has been called the "Right Wing" has not only been largely run by our enemies over the decades past, but there has been deliberate attempt to mix it with the "White Wing". The two are not compatible. The so-called right wing conservatives know all about color, every color but White, that is. Conservatives like black and red, for example. Once I spoke to a group of Nebraska farmers who called themselves "conservatives". I asked them, "Is there a man in Nebraska who wouldn't strip his own White daughter naked and give her to the fastest Black running back in the land in exchange for one more touchdown for Nebraska's Big Red football team?" In reality they do worse. They send their daughters to Nebraska U. to be programmed with Jewish propaganda and to be seduced by the glamour of dating the Black running backs. Yes, they love black and red.

But, green is their favorite color, as in the kosher green of Greenspan's

Federal Reserve Notes. I once asked a conservative real estate broker why he committed race treason by selling homes to Blacks in White neighborhoods. Didn't he know the Black boys would soon be with White girls? He answered, "A Black man's money is just as green as another's." The relationship of kosher green and Negro black is the life blood of a conservative. Yes, they love green and black. Did you ever listen to conservatives cry about bilingual education? A conservative obviously hates cultural barriers. He wants the entire 3rd world to learn English so they can take White men's jobs, chase White women and become "good Americans". There is only one way to place a conservative in the proper position in the planetary hierarchy and to discern his true color. Feed him to an African cannibal and transform him into Zulu doo-doo. A conservative will give his son to Michael Jackson, his daughter to O.J. Simpson and his ass to Uncle Samuel Hymie Fudgepacker for just a few more Federal Reserve Notes. We will get no help from conservatives.

The Right Wing has been largely run, sometimes secretly and sometimes openly, by retired military officers. Despite lukewarm statements for racial life from a few of them, they are by and large our worst enemies. Let's get one thing straight, "nothing but countries exclusively our own will ensure our racial survival." This is the last thing a retired ZOG military officer wants. Those of us who have stood for the life of our people and been reduced to minimum wage jobs would find the retirement checks of these folks beyond our dreams. But, when we create the territorial imperatives necessary for the survival of our people, their privileged lifestyle comes to an end. Now, I won't say that every single Right Winger has deliberately thought this out. But, that is the bottom line why we have been led around in circles. It is, also, why we hear the never-ending character assassination against those Germanic heroes who fought so desperately for the life of our kind a little over 50 years ago. It is far more satisfying to imagine oneself a hero and present oneself that way to friends and others, than to admit you fought to destroy your own kind. Do these Right Wingers tell you that the population of Germany was 1/10th that of the British, French, American and Soviet empires? Do they tell you that the Germanic peoples of Central Europe defended our race against Mongols and Moors, or our kind would long ago have ceased to exist! Do they tell you that England and France declared war on Germany first? Do they tell you that the British, French, American and Soviet empires had over 140 times the land area of Germany, and probably thousands of times the natural resources? Do they tell you that Eisenhower mass murdered a million German prisoners of war after the war was over, or about the mass murders of Dresden and Hamburg? Do they tell you that America's colored troops have been doing the same thing to the gene pool of Europe that they did in towns close to military bases all over America?

Hardly. How, then, could they strut about the VFW halls, swill their booze and brag about what heroes they were when they slaughtered the Krauts. And the last thing they will tell you is how they obtained the favors of starving German girls after the war for candy bars. And they will continue with their hypocrisy and their murder of our race as long as they live, because they profit, both in financial ways and false esteem. Expect no help from that generation. While American military and police exterminate our race, while American military and police murder men, women and children here and abroad, as per Waco, Ainsworth, Kahl, Mathews, Kirk, Weavers, and on, and on and on, these treasonous self-serving Devils will forever use terms like Gestapo, Nazi and Stormtrooper as examples of tyranny, just EXACTLY as their Jewish masters dictate. May all the plagues and curses of all history come upon them.

It is going to be up to a younger generation to accomplish the 14 WORDS. We all know that breaking through the media curtain and reaching large numbers of our young people is absolutely necessary. That's why it is good to have a youth conference. I am overjoyed at the success we are seeing with the White Power bands. I must confess that I don't understand the phenomenon, since my preference runs to Wagner and Tchaikovsky, but the musical enjoyment of us dinosaurs is of no importance. White Rock seems to reach and unify our Young folk, and that is the first good news in decades. Besides, I remember as a young man how the older generation of that time condemned the first rock music. Every generation, it seems, evolves its own cultural phenomena, and every specie adapts as necessary for survival. So, congratulations are in order for those who are successfully using White Noise. This generation, which must now stand alone against overwhelming odds, is going to develop methods to bypass the controlled jewsmedia that will surprise us all, because it is necessary and because, after all, we are Aryans. Here in prison, I watch in fascination as this new phase of the never-ending cycle unfolds. But, I would suggest that this time around, the score must be permanently settled with our ancient foe.

I remain yours for the 14,  
David Lane

*FOCUS FOURTEEN is a free subscription to the supporters of 14 WORD PRESS. If you have the good fortune to be reading this pamphlet and you have not made a contribution to 14 WORLD PRESS, then your dues have been paid by another. If you support the holy cause of the 14 WORDS, please consider supporting this volunteer effort to make 14 WORDS the sacred battle cry of the remaining White world. (Katja Lane can be reached c/o 14 WORD PRESS, Route 1, Box 268K, St. Maries ID 83861)*

Dear George:

I am a friend of Bruce Campbell. We met through correspondence while I was in South Africa and I have kept in contact with him and his family since my return to the States just before the general elections of 1994 that brought the ANC and the One Worlders into power.

I have a request to make. Bruce tells me that you are republishing Heinz Weichardt's article, "Under Two Flags". Will you please send me a copy when it is available? Please let me know the cost and I'll mail you a check, Heinz is a very genuine person and apparently his honesty came through in the article because the response was amazing. We are all waiting for his promised concluding article. Let's pray that his health permits him to write it.

I have been asked several times to write an article on R.S.A. and I have refused, except for a fantasy called "The Nation That Never Was", published in the *Populist* last March. That was as far as I wanted to go, for I had spent 22 years watching a potentially great people torn apart by internal treachery and external conspiracy until they reached the depths of humiliation, the abandonment of their flag, their National Anthem (the most moving, inspirational and beautiful of all the nations) and finally their country to a horde of Black savages. For that truthfully describes the Blacks in South Africa. As I wrote Wendy, Editor of *Impact*, "I don't write elegies for a dead nation."

Yes, I was bitter, for I felt that if the South African Whites had had the courage to defy the West, and fight again as they did in the Boer War, they would have won and established the Last Great Empire of the West, for it could have been done. I still believe it, but there were three fatal flaws. 1. They could not unite as we Americans did in the Revolution. There was too much animosity and distrust between the English and the Afrikaners. 2. They had no leader of genius like Napoleon or Hitler, and 3. they trusted their politicians. They simply couldn't believe that a mem-

## LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

ber of the National Party would betray them. I believe the lack of a competent leader was the main problem. I could not write such a story of failure that exposed them to the charges of stupidity and cowardice when put to the test.

And then something happened that changed my mind. Wendy Brown and her loyal staff did an indepth investigation and published an article in the June-July issue of *Impact* proving that the all important referendum of 1992 was a fake and the results had been falsified. It had been a yes or no vote by the Whites on DeKlerk's policy of sharing power with the Blacks. A No vote would have forced his resignation and placed Treurnicht's Conservative Party in control of the government. It would have meant the return of the Whites to political power and restoration of the Apartheid policy of Verwoerd.

It would certainly have meant the end of the Mandela-ANC puppet government and the beginning of a new era of stability and prosperity.

But the International Money Power couldn't permit that. They had to have a Yes vote. The propaganda and intimidation was ferocious. It was the last chance the Whites had to regain their independence because the vote was limited to Whites only. So the planners guaranteed their success by instituting an elaborate plan to falsify the result. It is explained in detail in *Impact*. And when the votes were counted, it was announced that the No vote had won. The swindle broke the back of White resistance, and the country was rushed swiftly into a one-man-one-vote election, a predestined victory for the Blacks, and South Africa was no longer an Independent nation. DeKlerk must have been a willing cooperator with the ANC and its Masters, which labels him as one of the vilest traitors in history, because it was all done under his leadership with the ruling National Party.

With this belated exposure of DeKlerk's treachery, there should have been an explosive public reaction, an instantaneous uprising by furious Whites. I waited for the inevitable reaction. It is now the first of November and I am still waiting. There has



been no reference to it in my correspondence with South African friends. It is possible that they have managed to keep it from the public, *Impact* is not sold on the news stands.

The Blacks have been in power for a year and a half and in that time have turned South Africa into an economic shambles, bankrupted the country, ad permitted violence and drug cartels to take the place of government. My friends tell me all about it in their letters. Even the Conspirators CANNOT PERMIT A TOTAL COLLAPSE INTO CHAOS. (Sorry about those capitals,) Sooner or later they will have to move in. It is quite possible that they will use Eeben Barlow with his mercenary army, now operating in Angola, to chase out the ANC and install a White dominated government friendly to the One Worlders. Barlow is being financed by Anglo-American which is the Conspiracy's right arm in South Africa, all Jewish, of course. In fact it was the Jews who were most active in destroying the White Apartheid government of South Africa. To me it is solid evidence of a Jewish-controlled New World Order. Like my youngest daughter used to tell her dad when we were short of money: "Rob a bank, dad. That's where the money is."

Yours sincerely,  
L.N., California

\*\*\*

Dear Mr, Dietz:

Received your note on my letter to you several days ago.

A friend of mine in Cincinnati has retyped my *Bulletin 72*, enclosed. I hope that it will be compatible with your scanning machine because Sack's book has some important aspects.

I thought that the (former) Prof's essay was very good. It is restrained but brings out some important ideas. I can readily believe that he has a lot of experience in dealing with brainwashed university students. He mentions leftist sociological professors (page 6) but does not go into the question as to why so many professors in various fields are so far to the left, that is, are advocates of big government intervention into our lives and redistribution of earnings.

46 — *Liberty Bell* / January 1996

One reason is the simple fact that the vast majority of American professors are on some government payroll or another. In some fields, especially sociology and education, many of the students contemplate going into government service and even the students thus have a bias in favor of big, redistributive government. Still another factor is the fact that a good many of the students in these fields are Negroes. Under those circumstances, what professor would dare discuss the Negro problem with any degree of candor when his promotions are to some extent dependent on his popularity with students? Of course, nearly all professors and university administrations are afraid of Jewish power over higher education.

Sincerely yours,  
Charles E. Weber

\*\*\*

Dear Mr. Dietz,

Sometimes it behooves us to read what the enemy has to say. The book *In Hitler's Shadow* by Yaron Svoray is a case in point. After reading this book one realizes why the far right in Germany has made no progress. The author, who is an Israeli citizen and who was in the employ of the Simon Wiesenthal Center, was astoundingly successful in deceiving many of the top figures of the German far right into believing he represented a client who was seriously interested in financing a viable neo-Nazi organization. The disingenuousness displayed by these people is simply amazing. This book should be required reading for all leaders in the movement, current and potential. On page 265 you are given credit for publishing the *Liberty Bell* which the author describes as "a pseudo-intellectual hate sheet", a term which better describes the effusions of the Wiesenthal Center.

Sincerely,  
T.A., Turkey

\*\*\*

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Thank you for taking my call today. I am the great grandson of Finance Minister Schacht and I spoke to you with regard to ob-

*Liberty Bell* / January 1996 — 47

taining a copy of the pamphlet containing "Under Two Flags". If you recall I mentioned that I have had no luck in finding any positive publications or references about my Great Grandfather which I can show to my children to offset the negative aspects of his work reflected in their school books. I was told that the article I am requesting you to send me had just that. I am enclosing my check in the amount of \$5.50 as per your request. Please send the magazine to me at the following address.

Viele Glück und ich danke dir!

R.S.H., California

\*\*\*

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I've always enjoyed very much reading the *Liberty Bell*; it's one of the few publications that give me the chance to find out more about our present situation and especially about the past; with each issue I learn something new and interesting.

I deeply regret Dr. Oliver's departure, It's a great loss for all of us. I miss his "Postscripts" in particular.

You'll find enclosed a M.O. for the renewal and an order for Dr. Oliver's *Against the Grain*. The rest is a small donation; I wish I could send more.

Thanks for your great efforts to keep *Liberty Bell* going. All the best for you and your family.

D.M., New York

\*\*\*

Dear George:

I think the last editions of *Liberty Bell* were excellent—not that I didn't find all the others great. Are you acquainted with *Insight* from Canada? It also has been having some articles along the same line...

I shall enclose a check to cover three copies of the October *Liberty Bell*, also a donation to help out.

I am well acquainted with Hans Schmidt and I am writing letters to many places that Ernst Zündel advised doing. So far no response. I find it despicable that we allow the good man to be put

into a cell, almost incommunicado with his people or even his lawyer. The letters his friends and family send him never reach him and his do not reach his friends. Those people are far worse than the ones most people have been taught about.

PS: I have given the other copies to friends. I should give them a subscriptions but think they need to be given some insight in smaller doses. It's a tragedy our people are so brainwashed!

Sincerely your,

Mrs. M.K., Oregon

\*\*\*

Dear George:

I let my *Liberty Bell* subscription expire with the May '95 issue. The last year has been quite trying for me. My wonderful mother passed away on 8-9-94 (a day before Dr. R.P. Oliver) after a three-month battle with pancreatic cancer. The fight must go on and we can't be weak and feel sorry for ourselves, so please renew my subscription with the November issue.

I've cut back quite a bit on "Movement" publications, *National Vanguard*, *Instauration*, *The Journal of Historical Review* and now your *Liberty Bell* again, will be all I subscribe to.

I just started reading (finally!) Nick Carter's *The Late Great Book, The Bible*; it's great! Despite Sunday School (and summer-time Bible school until I was 13) I was always a bit of a skeptic; Carter's book with its humor and easy to read style blows the Jewish fables out of the water and shatters any doubt any intelligent person might have over whether or not the Bible is "Facts" or "Fiction". I recommend it highly (available from Liberty Bell Publications, \$4.00 + \$2.00 post.)

I am looking forward to having Dr. Oliver's writings in one compact volume. Since I only started subscribing to *Liberty Bell* in 1983, I missed some of his earlier "Postscripts".

Enclosed is a check for a one year subscription plus issues I missed since May.

Sincerely,

M.R., New Jersey

\* \* \*

Esteemed Friend:

Like you, I am deeply concerned about the events unfolding in our country and around the world. Certain happenings chill me to the bones.

The study of history shows us that it is premeditated. Often I have wondered about the participants, the generals, the foot soldiers, businessmen and kings. Did they know at the time of their own significance in the unfolding scheme of greater things? Obviously, what they did and did not do at fulcrum moments literally determined the here and now.

Over the years, as I watched my city being torn apart, I paused to wonder what my own contribution to our civilization's struggle might be. As I matured and eliminated the thoughts, day dreams and meditations that could not affect the here and now, I came to accept that the future will be secured for those that struggle the most effectively to secure it.

For the past 30 months I have been sending small donations to you in the hopes that the money would buy another round of printing, postage, telephone calls, air time, or even food for you and your loved ones, if that is what is needed to get you the next breath. My contributions are small but I make them, and they are directed to the people and organizations that are getting things done for our struggle. And, brother, what a difference it has made. Not only has everything about your brave and noble ministry improved, mine has too. And you know, this is no surprise because feelings do follow action. So I feel good.

If more people will just do something while we still have a chance to do it, we will win this war and create the better, more perfect world all rational people hope and pray for. All must realize that the fate and future of mankind depends upon what is done by the people today to secure their own future. I recommend that all concerned people send small monetary contributions [and do we need those!!! —Ed.] to as many fighting people and organi-

50 — Liberty Bell / January 1996

zations as they possibly can on a regular basis. It works, and it is a privilege to struggle alongside of you.

Your friend,  
Sam Houston Jr., Texas

\* \* \*

The Editor

Any Newspaper, USA

The acquittal of the black, O. J. Simpson, by a black jury has given an *official* green light to a practice that perceptive ones in our decaying society already knew existed: a deadly open season on members of the white majority race.

Blacks have been killing, assaulting, raping, robbing and maiming whites for some time now. However, the alien clan that owns the media, including the Associated Press, keeps such important facts from the American people. If a white man kicks a black, though, that is something entirely else. They report that event in every facet of their multifaceted, yet monolithic, media machine. How they ooze over such an injustice. What empathetic agony these newliberals feign.

I predict a new service industry in the making: the Ebonite "hit whitey" Brotherhood, Inc. This is a Nation-wide, *unequal* opportunity employer. Got a whitey you'd like bumped off? No problem. A black hitman is on his way. He may even make a few random "hits" enroute for practice. If he is actually caught by the demoralized police...don't worry. No squealing will take place. He'll demand a jury composed of 'soul mates' and regardless of the evidence against him, his acquittal is assured. Job security? Like, far out, man!

Yes, the poor, sentimental white boobs who allowed their country's institutions to be ripped from them by an alien global klan, the Jews; who allowed separation of the races to end; who allowed the Civil Rights Acts to be passed and accepted; who swallowed this equality nonsense as if it were diet coke; who have allowed an out-of-control government to take away their rights to expression, privacy and protection; these same boobs, craven de-

Liberty Bell / January 1996 — 51

scendants of a noble, fairminded, premier race, are about to see the logical progression of their idiocy face-to-face. Poetic justice, really.

Those perspicacious few of you out there, please listen with amazement to the silky, susurrant voices of TV news kedges and others, *who never learn*, as they try and patch over this O. J. trial catastrophe, this incredibly grotesque ugliness, with some ridiculous cloak of many excuses. Ugh! Yucch!

Nec Pluribus Impar

\*\*\*

Dear George,

Thanks for printing my letters in *Liberty Bell*—described by the ADL Report on Embattled Bigots as “a gutter level, pro-Hitler monthly.” Ha, Ha! I read this in the November '95 issue of *GAN-PAC Brief*. I'm proud of your magazine. It has to be first rate to earn the ADL's “gutter level” award.

We all miss the great mind and wit of Dr. Oliver. I sensed he was depressed with the lack of awakening among the white boobs despite the eloquence of his words sent their way. The attention span of most I try to sway is similar to the apes Tarzan tried to use in E. Rice Burroughs *Tarzan and the Jewels of Opah* I read in my youth. Perhaps soon the ice breaks.

Best to you,  
E.H., Arkansas

\*\*\*

It comes as no small surprise that *Liberty Bell* has become a forum for personal combat.

A studied rebuttal is worthy. Personal attacks such as Maj. D.V. Clerkin's remarks about me in the October issue of *Liberty Bell* should find no place in your respected publication. I am at wonder why you included Clerkin's criticism. Perhaps you meant to provoke my answer to Donny Clerkin.

Yes, indeed, I was a full fledged Christian minister in the Assemblies of God, complete with legitimate credentials which I earned. Yes, I spoke at least twice at the farm of Bob Miles —

52 — *Liberty Bell* / January 1996

where I met Donny. I preached what I knew; Jesus Christ and Him crucified.

In 1990, a spontaneous awakening occurred among many of the more astute people I know. Yes, we learned the hoax of the bible, its god, and its messiah. We knew that our search for Truth had brought us to this awakening. We then studied books by Rev. Robert Taylor, Joseph Campbell, Robert Ingersoll, Lloyd M. Graham, Joseph Whales, John M. Allegro, Gerald Massey, Lana Cantrell, Jill von Konen and the like. Our scholarship exposed Christianity for what it is.

Please consider my personal feelings when we learned this about Christianity. I had given up a source of wealth in 1967 to become a Christian minister. What I got in return for my honest devotion and my great effort WAS A HOAX! I had a lot of re-learning to do. I could not possibly remain loyal to a hoax. I paid a great price for my Christian devotion.

Donny, I do not belong to a “Movement.” Nor do I feed off religious denunciations. I declare that Christianity is based upon a Jewish bible (can you refute this?), a Jewish god, Yahveh, and a Jewish messiah, Jesus. You cannot genuinely serve the Aryan race and live in a Jewish Christian religion. The proof of this is the fantastic destruction Christianity has wreaked upon our Aryan race. You must be furious with Colin Jordon for his lengthy article in the September issue of *Liberty Bell*. Further, do you not feel inordinately out of place among the writers and readers of *Liberty Bell*? I further declare that the Aryan race cannot hope to survive until Christianity is reduced to nonexistence.

Your problem with me, Donny, is that you try to serve the Aryans and Jewish Christianity at the same time. I could not do it and neither can you without deceiving yourself. The Aryans and Jewish Christianity are at opposite poles. Not even your rosary beads can bridge the gap. I repeat, Aryan survival depends upon the complete destruction of Jewish Christianity.

You use the senseless argument that if you had criticized Jesus when I was a minister, I would have denounced you. Now I de-

*Liberty Bell* / January 1996 — 53

nounce you for loving Jesus. You fail to comprehend, Donny, that I have learned that the Jewish Christian religion IS A HOAX. I have responded accordingly. At one time I believed in the Holocaust. Now I do not! What do you know about Jewish Christianity other than what you learned from your mother?

Donny, I shall continue to denounce you and every other Jewish Christian who alleges service to our Aryan race.

In this area of personal combat, why do you continue to hold on to a military rank in civilian life? Should I be addressed as Captain Crawford? No thanks! I am not proud of what we did to Germany in WW II.

Now, Mr. Dietz, comes the November issue of *Liberty Bell*. Dr. Robert A. DeMarais apparently wishes to become a part of the forum for personal combat. Perhaps a softer answer is in order than with Donny. After all, Mr. DeMarais has a Ph.D.

I read the writing of Mr. DeMarais. His "The Conversion of Hitler" was genuinely inspiring. However, his presentation has the flavor of sitting-behind-a-desk too long. This lack of street-smart involvement led him with much prejudice to criticize my treatment of the 24 year old architect, referred to as Pip-squeak in my article, "Prejudice" in the July issue of *Liberty Bell*.

How, Dr. DeMarais, could you have read my writing on prejudice, then turn right around and blatantly express your own prejudice of me and my relationship with Pips-squeak? That wasn't very bright of you, was it, Dr. DeMarais?

You said (I cannot believe this), "After she read one of his radical manuscripts..." Sir, with adverse judgment or opinion formed beforehand or without knowledge or examination of the facts, you passed judgment on the manuscript I had given to Pip-squeak — "...one of his radical manuscripts." That is as raw a statement of prejudice as I have ever heard. You discredit the meaning of Ph.D.

I do not credit you with knowing the positive, intelligent dictionary meaning of the word radical. Nor did you attempt to

make this clear. Throughout the English speaking world, this perfectly good word, radical, has become a derogatory term. "All radicals should be shot," is the present connotation of this word. DeMarais, when you have studied the word radical, then I shall accept your compliment.

Now, Bobby, do you know which of my many radical manuscripts I loaned to Pip-squeak? You don't have much knowledge about your reference to me, do you? Would you like to know which manuscript I gave her? I'll tell you!

The radical manuscript I loaned to Pip-squeak is, *The Creator, God, and the Bible*, a 23 page treatise based upon *Genesis*, chapter 11 of the Jewish bible; that is, the Torah, the Five Books of Moses, the Pentateuch. This is the story of the Tower of Babel where "the gods" came down and destroyed the beautiful, advanced civilization of the Sumerians. Any radicalism so far, Bobby? Would you concede that just perhaps I am slightly qualified to write on this subject? Or are behind-the-desk Ph.D's the only ones qualified to write or to think? It gets nasty, doesn't it, Bobby?

In this manuscript I make a direct connection between *Genesis* 11 and *Revelation* 12:9. Here is where "...the devil and Satan, who deceives the whole world; he was thrown down to earth, AND HIS ANGELS WERE THROWN DOWN WITH HIM." With my degree in Bible, it is a short step in identifying the present day Jews with the above. It was easy to extend the variables beyond their established ranges to confirm who the Jews really are. (Radical, isn't it??) I make a sound judgment based upon the knowledge I have.

Here is where Pip-squeak fell on her face. She pitted her void of knowledge on the subject with my studied conclusion. You, Sir, rushed to her pitted aid. Was "But I don't agree with you about the Jews" a reasonable response to a 23 page document, without mention of any other matter in the writing? Was this not pure irrational prejudice, even as you are guilty of?

DeMarais, my manuscript may not be worth a damn. But is it

not worth more than a condemning burst of prejudice? Sir, I did not insist that she accept a brochure from the KKK. I loaned her a rather complete and advanced treatment of a subject basic to our Aryan survival.

And then, Mr. Prejudice, you further your combat by admonishing me that Pip-squeak needs to be offered more material, that it should "...not contain any angry outbursts or in-house language such as ZOG." Are you telling me that an angry outburst is wrong, but an irrational outburst of prejudice is okay? Sir, you may serve our race better if you shed a bit of your irrational prejudice and replace it with some Viking male anger. DeMarais, I do not need any coaching from you behind-the-desk newcomers to this battle for Aryan survival. My "conversion" came in one hour in August, 1964. It is too bad that you and Pip-squeak did not see the *U.S.S. Franklin*, or the mangled body of Jack Bolar on Iwo Jima, or David Bulkley's blown-off head in Viet Nam and the other conditions described in my writing, "Prejudice." This kind of knowledge and experience might displace some of your irrational prejudice and false judgments.

I would suggest to you, Dr. DeMarais, that we do not have the years to complete the slow conversion process you have outlined. We are not even remotely able to catch up to the Jewish time-table. Your idealism will be lost in nuclear destruction.

For Donny Clerkin, let me answer your criticism before you make it. I dare to make reference to the bible because it is the blueprint for the Jewish takeover of the earth. See *Deuteronomy* 11:23 and 25. It is wise to know the Jewish blueprint

Mr. Dietz, please end this forum for combat. We have a real war to be won if we can stop bickering with each other.

Sincerely,  
Jarrah B. Crawford

## KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

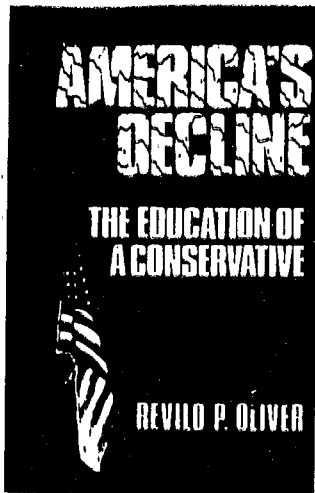
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE  
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



**ABOUT THE AUTHOR:** Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classes at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a majority resurgence.

### SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

**On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition):** "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

**On Race:** "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

### AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — \$12.00  
plus \$2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.  
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

# Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$5.50

**DACHAU:**

*The Hour of the Avenger*

**A Book Review**

by *J.B. Campbell*

page 1

### ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

*Winston Smith:*

**The Shape of Things to Come, page 17**

*Major D.V. Clerk:*

**Oligopoly, page 23**

*N.B. Forrest:*

**A Battle Plan, page 26**

**The Evolution of Manfred Roeder's  
Political Crusade, page 32**

*David C. Tate:*

**Government = Prison, page 48**

*Eric Thomson:*

**The Strategy of Target Selection, page 51**

**Letters to the Editor, page 55**

VOL. 24 — NO. 2

OCTOBER 1996

## Voice Of Thinking Americans

## LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA Phone/Fax 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Unsolicited manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publications become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1996

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

### ANUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

00011	FIRST CLASS: Canada / Mexico .....	\$ 70.00
00012	FIRST CLASS / AIR MAIL: Abroad .....	\$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Europe, South America .....	\$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Middle East, Far East, Africa .....	\$ 90.00
00022	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Sample Copy .....	\$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS (Bulk Rate): U.S.A. only .....	\$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS (Printed Matter): Abroad .....	\$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy .....	\$ 5.50

### BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies .....	\$ 30.00
50 copies .....	\$ 120.00
100 copies .....	\$ 200.00
500 copies .....	\$ 800.00
1000 copies .....	\$1200.00

### FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor

## DACHAU: The Hour of the Avenger

by

Col. Howard A. Buechner  
Medical Corps AUS (Ret.)

Reviewed by J. B. Campbell

The nature of the American government has become clear to those who have studied its conduct during and after its wars. The reasons for Sherman's sadistic campaign in Georgia and the Carolinas, authorized by Grant and Lincoln, which began this country's descent into a perpetual state of total war, were revealed during the twelve years of Reconstruction, during which everything of value was stolen from the surviving Southerners, who were reduced to destitution. The reason for our seemingly inexplicable participation in World War I was revealed in the terms and execution of the Versailles Treaty, under which everything of value was stolen from the surviving Germans, who were reduced to starvation levels of existence. The reason for our participation in World War II was revealed by the fact that we bombed millions of German civilians to death and slaughtered more millions of them after the war than during the war. In addition, there has never been a peace treaty with Germany in all these years. It is clear that the objective of our government is the liquidation or subjugation of the best of the White race.

Our young people participate in periodic orgies of death and destruction, the gruesome details of which are suppressed by journalists in league with the government. Without exception, the Washington government is always the aggressor. It is always the warlords behind our government who cause the wars to happen, who prolong the killing beyond comprehension and who profit from the spending of our taxes on the most terrible weapons of mass murder. These warlords are Jews and/or Freemasons such as Rothschild, Benjamin, Baruch, Eisenhower, Rockefeller, Churchill, Roosevelt, Warburg, Truman, Stalin, Marshall, Harriman,



Kissinger, Nixon, Bush, etc.. Their wars are designed to kill as many non-Jewish people as possible. 600,000 in Lincoln's War. Ten million in Wilson's War. Forty-five to sixty million in Roosevelt's War. The ones who fought and died in their wars were better genetic material than the ones who were kept out for physical reasons, which seems to have been the whole point. Observe England, which had 450,000 casualties just in the Battle of the Somme! You can't kill and maim the best of our young men in these horrible numbers and expect life to go on as usual. Of course, the warlords didn't expect that it would.

There is something flawed in the American mentality which permits our young men—and now our young women!—, decade after decade, to drop megatons of high explosives on other people who have not threatened us in the slightest. This must include the Japanese, who were in December, 1941 our number one trading partner and who had, after the Battle of Midway in April, 1942, as I quoted the US Strategic Bombing Survey in my 1989 book, *The New American Man*, tried in vain to surrender to us right up until we dropped two atom bombs on them. Even the Pearl Harbor "sneak attack" was a natural (and expected) response to Roosevelt's deliberate diplomatic and economic provocations and military adventures such as his illegal Flying Tigers in China and his illegal naval operations in the Pacific. We are so provincial and self-important that we simply cannot imagine how other people see things. Such an idea never even occurs to us. It is one of the reasons we are hated so around the world.

Enough of us have this deadly combination of ignorance, arrogance, cowardice and cruelty which leads us inevitably to atrocities, from Atlanta to Dresden to Hiroshima to My Lai to Panama City to Baghdad to Waco to Oklahoma City. This is not to say that we are all ignorant, or arrogant, or cowardly, or cruel. But the ones who always do the dirty work against our latest enemy are found on our military bases. By their very youthful nature they are ignorant. They often become quite arrogant when given power over others. They are not

brave enough to say "no" when ordered to attack civilian targets or slaughter unarmed prisoners of war. Their natural cruelty is easily exploited by Jewish and Freemasonic psycho-specialists who can quickly condition them to hate and kill strangers *en masse* with simple propaganda and big lies. I'm talking about the Whites. The negroes and mestizos are beyond discussion.

And then there are our non-aggression pacts and actual military partnership with the Soviet Union. This last item is something from which America will never recover. Our little military arrangement with Israel is an obscenity but our partnership with the Soviets was so horrific that it may never become possible for future Americans to come to terms with it.

Our military partnership with the Soviet Communists from 1942 to 1945 was the watershed event in human history. It was during this four-year period that the New World Order, as we know and fear it, became established. Following our mutual destruction of Germany and most of Europe, we encouraged our partners to subject hundreds of millions of people, from East Germany to China, to the gory delights of insatiable Jewish and Asian fiends, known as commissars. Millions were slaughtered or sent to slave labor camps and psychiatric prisons. The rest have lived in abject terror of sharing the victims' fates. Our government made this happen. For example, our government in 1945 ordered our wonderful boys in Austria and Italy to round up millions of anti-communist Russians and East Europeans at gunpoint, process them and force them at bayonet point into boxcars to be shipped to Stalin for execution in what the army called "Operation Keelhaul." The Soviets couldn't have gotten their hands on these people without our help. Our government pretended to be shocked at Soviet "excesses" while it continued to support its partner with military and financial aid, all conducted profitably through the warlords' New York banks, to the present day. This included the forty-five year period of the phoney "Cold War."

The fact that both the Capitalist and Communist systems

are controlled by Jews and Freemasons is known or suspected by many of our people. Many of those who know feel that it would be impolite to mention this fact. They have been conditioned to feel this way. It is incumbent on those of us who know this fact to re-condition them to speak freely. It is incumbent on all of us to make the Jews and Freemasons feel uncomfortable in our knowledge of their activities.

The Freemasons keep very quiet but, as we know, the Jews are very loud. The reason that these cowardly people are so loud is because they have an excuse. Their excuse is the Holocaust. The high death rate in Germany toward the end of the war was the result of our wonderful boys in their fighter planes flying around at will, blasting things on the ground to smithereens. Anything that moved was destroyed. Chuck Yeager brags that he strafed farmers on their tractors. Trains were favorite targets—they loved to hit the steam engines and watch them explode. Trucks carrying food—well, forget them! All of Germany was starving and those in the camps starved right along with them. Those who cannot quite comprehend this sort of thing today must only look back to 1991 when our wonderful boys completely destroyed life as it was known in Baghdad and other Iraqi cities and towns. All because of the Jews and the Holocaust. Israel had demanded that Iraq be destroyed by us and within a few short months it was so.

The main problem at Dachau and Belsen was typhus, just as it was in our Civil War prison camps. That's why all the corpses in the pits were like skeletons. That's how you look when you die of typhus. The general starvation conditions in Germany didn't help. When you can't transport food you can't transport medicine, either.

The Holocaust myth, that there was a deliberate program to exterminate Jews, began at Dachau, when GIs claimed they saw a gas chamber there along with several thousand skeletal corpses. That's what they were told and they believed it. They still believe it, even though the Israelis are candid enough to admit that there was never a gas chamber there, or anywhere else in Germany. They say it all hap-

pened in Poland. Thanks to the historical revisionists we know that the only gas chambers which existed anywhere were little ones used to disinfect clothing in an attempt to prevent typhus, which is spread by body lice. Of course, this irritates the Jews and takes away their power over us. They have derived an unnatural power since 1945, one that has tended to put them above the law, by their exaggerated victimhood in the Holocaust.

Victimhood is a tricky thing. What if it turns out that we've been thinking of the wrong people as victims all these years? A few years ago a Canadian author, James Bacque, discovered by going through the US Army archives in Washington that our wonderful boys had slaughtered a million helpless German prisoners of war in the first nine months after war's end. It was done by starvation and exposure because of Eisenhower's order that the men be kept in open fields with no shelter, on a starvation caloric intake, supplemented by bugs and grass. Starvation is the Jews' favorite method of extermination: It is a ghastly, prolonged death and it doesn't cost anything. Bacque's book was *Other Losses*, which referred to the Army's deceptive heading for its category of deliberate murder on the death lists in the POW camps. It was reported in 1995 that Bacque has a new book, *Crimes & Mercies* (unavailable at present in the US and Canada), which describes how our wonderful boys and allies killed nine million Germans (mostly civilians) between 1946 and 1950. This was all in accord with American Jewish doctrine as enunciated by Theodore Kaufman in his 1941 book, *Germany Must Perish*, (required reading by FDR for ETO soldiers), Felix Frankfurter's American Jewish Committee and Treasury Secretary Henry Morgenthau's "Morgenthau Plan," which was executed by Ike Eisenhower, who was dubbed for some reason in his West Point yearbook as "The Terrible Swedish Jew."

\* \* \*

---

It is unusual to be given an eyewitness account of an

*Liberty Bell / October 1996 — 5*

atrocities when that eyewitness was himself an accessory to the atrocity. That is the case here before us. Dr. Howard Buechner was the medical officer for the unit which "liberated" Dachau on 29 April, 1945. That unit was Company I, Third Battalion, 157th Infantry Regiment, 45th (Thunderbird) Division, under the Seventh Army. A machine gun section, Company M, was attached to I Co. that day.

The 45th Infantry Division came from Oklahoma, New Mexico, Arizona and Colorado and many of its recruits came from Indian tribes. Ironically, its insignia was the swastika, which Dr. Buechner describes as "an ancient symbol of prosperity and good fortune, literally meaning conducive to well being." The Indians used the swastika to represent a thunderbird. Naturally, this was replaced by 1943 with a golden thunderbird on a red background.

The commander of the 3rd Battalion was Lt. Col. Felix L. Sparks. He answered to Col. Walter P. O'Brien, commander of the 157th Infantry Regiment and to Major General Robert T. Frederick, commander of the 45th Infantry Division. The "Avenger" of the title was Lieutenant Jack Bushyhead, an Oklahoma Indian. We'll get to him later.

The situation on this day was this: Dachau camp held approximately 32,000 prisoners—criminals, homosexuals, deserters, anti-Nazis, Freemasons and 2,539 Jews. The normal force of 1,473 SS guards had left earlier and were replaced by 560 men, 200 of them from the Waffen-SS Division *Wiking*, who were in Dachau resting from their fighting the Red Army on the Eastern Front. The rest wore the Edelweiss insignia of the elite Alpine army troops. Most were dressed in battle-stained camouflage clothing. Their commander, Obersturmführer (1st. Lieutenant) Heinrich Skodzensky, had negotiated a surrender to the Americans that morning with the help of a Swiss Red Cross official.

Sparks' orders from Frederick were to post an airtight guard around the camp and not let anyone enter or leave. At 11:00 in the morning, despite the surrender terms, the Americans entered the camp and began shooting the German soldiers who thought they were surrendering. One hundred

twenty-two were killed immediately. Inmates were released by the Americans and armed with .45 pistols and German rifles. The inmates killed forty more. Three hundred fifty-eight German soldiers were taken prisoner. At 12:05, an officer directed a machine gunner to shoot into the prisoners. Twelve more were killed. The rest, three hundred forty-six, remained alive for the time being.

At about 12:30 a brigadier general from the 42nd Infantry Division, Henning Linden, drove up to the gate with the famous *Life Magazine* reporter, Marguerite Higgins. Linden said that she wished to interview the inmates. Sparks refused. Linden naturally became angry and ordered Sparks to let him enter. Lt. Col. Sparks pulled his pistol and ordered Brigadier General Linden to leave! Linden noticed a mortally wounded SS man and directed a medic to give him first aid. The medic was a Jew and he refused. Other soldiers joined Sparks in aiming their weapons at Gen. Linden and he had no choice but to leave. (In such a homicidal atmosphere, they could easily have gotten away with killing him and Higgins by blaming it on the Germans.)

Sparks then left to confer with O'Brien and Frederick at regimental headquarters. At 2:30 Sparks returned to the camp. At 2:45 Lt. Bushyhead ordered the prisoners to line up against a long brick wall next to the hospital. They were then machine-gunned by a handful of Americans who employed two Browning machine guns and a Browning Automatic Rifle. Bushyhead allowed four inmates in striped clothing to use the .45 pistols, shovels and other weapons on any wounded Germans. Thirty more were killed in what the army called "combat" within the camp. Ten more had escaped temporarily but were captured and turned over to the inmates, who were allowed to kill them, in some cases by tearing them to pieces.

These are the facts as presented by Dr. Buechner, who was approaching the hospital when he heard approximately one minute of machine gun fire. He rushed into the scene to find the inmates shooting and chopping some of the fallen Germans in the head, watched by the GIs.

An hour later, General Frederick and "several high-ranking officers" toured the camp and were alarmed at seeing the long row of dead Germans against the wall. One officer suggested that the bodies be dispersed around the camp and photographed as evidence that they had been shot while trying to escape. Then it was pointed out to them that Specialist T/4 Arland Musser had already photographed the mass execution as it happened, so they abandoned that idea. They decided that there was no alternative but to start an "inquiry" into this and the other killings.

The outraged General Linden charged the whole gang, from Sparks down, with violations of the rules of the Geneva Convention, failing to give medical aid to wounded soldiers, failing to stop the killing and insubordination. All of them were to be court-martialed. The inquiry and the pending court martials were handled by General George S. Patton, who had been appointed as the military governor of Bavaria. Patton talked to Bushyhead and some of the others and then ordered the investigating officers to bring every report, every piece of evidence and every photograph to his office. When he had collected everything, he dumped it in his metal wastebasket and set it on fire. All charges were dropped. Officially, the atrocities had never occurred.

\*\*\*

Dr. Buechner has assembled this book in a strange and choppy manner. He is obviously relieved to get the secret off his chest but feels guilty at blowing the whistle on his comrades. He seems to apologize for the murders and then tries to justify them. On page 107 he writes:

Perhaps it was a technically improper act, and the deaths of these few hundred sadists could hardly atone for the millions of people who suffered and died at the hands of so many other participants in "The Final Solution." Nonetheless, in this instance at least, vengeance was complete. It finally occurred to me that the silence which has sur-

rounded this episode for more than forty years should be broken and that the truth should be made known to the world. Those who survived the Holocaust, and the kinsmen of those who died in its flames, might draw some small comfort from the knowledge that the murderers of Dachau did not go unpunished.

Two sentences later, he writes:

The stunning conclusion of this episode is that [these soldiers] were not the real culprits.

On page 120, he writes:

Public outrage would certainly have opposed the prosecution of American heroes for eliminating a group of sadists who so richly deserved to die.

As I was saying, there is something flawed in the American mentality. Maybe it is the result of swallowing so many Jewish lies all our lives. Maybe it's just the White Man's Disease.

I read this book in 1988 and was set back by a sense of revulsion and shame for almost a year. In January, 1989 I wrote Dr. Buechner a letter which was rather intemperate and I share it reluctantly only because it has some conclusions which might be helpful.

Dear Dr. Buechner,

A friend of mine from Nevada named Mike Oliver (né Olitski) was originally a Lithuanian Jew who fled west to escape the Red Army and for his efforts was placed in Dachau where he remained for four years. He was liberated by your unit.

When I learned in 1968 that he had been there I was naturally shocked. I said, "It must have been terrible!" He shrugged. "Wasn't it awful?" He nodded vaguely and said, "We worked there."

I looked at him blankly. Finally, I said, "You worked there..." "It was a factory," he said. "We worked in the factory and we had a dormitory where we slept."

"But," I said, "but what about the uh, the uh..."

"The what?"

"You know—the killings."

"I never saw any of that."

That was twenty years ago. Mike was certainly not reluctant to discuss his life in Dachau... He told me some details of his daily routine. He did not, in our year-long association, describe a Dachau as we know it from literature and the press.

You can imagine how disconcerted I was. What could a young American (22) of Scotch-Irish descent say in response? You've got to be nuts? No. I tried to be polite and not show my disbelief. I kept thinking, "Where'd they keep this guy?"

Of course, twenty years later we know that there were no gas chambers at Dachau. Not even the one you mention. Simon Wiesenthal says so and the Jewish historians in both Germany and Israel say so. The Yad Vashem Holocaust Museum in Jerusalem explains that there were no "extermination camps" in Germany. "It all happened in Poland," which was pretty safe to say since their Soviet buddies were in control of Poland all that time.

Thanks to those courageous historians known as "revisionists," we now know that homicidal gas chambers never existed anywhere. (Count Tolstoy writes in *The Secret Betrayal* that Stalin employed homicidal gas chambers in the 1930s.)

But all that is quite apart from your incredible book. I have not felt sufficiently eloquent to respond in the year or so since first reading it. I'm sure you have already been taken to task by revisionists for your use of Nuremberg-style lies to justify Allied atrocities during and after the war. You even used a WWI anti-German propaganda poster (Germans crucifying Englishmen, for God's sake!) and claimed that its use was not intended to be anti-German! You failed to mention that England apologized to Germany after WWI for the filthy lies it used to incite wartime hatred. The Germans were expected to be good sports.

Did your conscience compel you to tell the truth after all these years? When I say "truth," I mean

only the hard facts of murder which you documented. It must have been a horrible forty-one years for you to have contemplated watching the murders of hundreds of POWs who were not even guards but who were in fact exhausted veterans of the Eastern Front. Sometimes you call them "guards" but at the end you admit the terrible truth:

YOU FOOLS MURDERED REAL HEROES.

A careful reading of your book reveals so much truth about the real purpose of Americans being sent to attack Germans for the second time in twenty-five years. Have you ever stopped to think about just that? You presence there, your participation in the murders of brave men who were defending their country from *you*, were the results of lies which you believed then and evidently still believe. The big lie, of course, was Pearl Harbor. Now I, who was born in December, 1946, certainly can't fault you for swallowing that one—it was too well done. As far as taking a commission and going over there to try to save the lives of your countrymen who were ordered to do certain things—I can't fault you there, either. Roosevelt's anti-German propaganda must have been mighty strong medicine. You men were scientifically programmed to hate and kill Germans. Even you, a medical doctor, were so blinded by hate that you couldn't recognize the results of a raging epidemic of typhus. Body lice and typhus, those deadly associates of Eastern Jewry. By now someone has doubtless written you about the trainload of dead internees from Auschwitz... the Germans told them they could wait for "liberation" by the Red Army or take their chances back in Germany. Eighty percent of the internees wanted to go from the frying pan into the fire. But there was no food, thanks to massive bombing by our guys.

What was the difference between Germany rounding up enemy aliens and America rounding up en-

emy aliens? The difference was that we destroyed Germany with bombs so that many people starved from lack of transportation of food. We were never bombed over here, Doctor. We never had an army of brainwashed killers roaming around, blasting people at will with complete impunity. In fact, America rounded up enemy aliens who were neither enemies nor aliens. International Jewry, on the other hand, had declared war on Germany in 1933.

Now, with regard to Jack Bushyhead... Exactly who was he "avenging?" With whom was he getting even? The US 7th Cavalry? Until now, I'd never understood the official US government policy of extermination of the Indians. Bushyhead's mad behavior shows the innate cruelty of the Indian, it would appear. But what about the Whites who "just followed his orders?" How would you boys have fared in a Nuremberg-style court? You would have, without a doubt, hanged for war crimes. But, winners don't hang.

Do you know how many Germans were hanged at Dachau after "confessing" to their use of the gas chamber there? The one we now know never existed? Do you know why they confessed? They confessed because of the pain caused by having their testicles crushed by Jewish torturers.

Frankly, Doctor, I don't believe your story. I am led to believe that Bushyhead acted under orders from Lt. Col. Sparks, who was himself under orders to exterminate all Germans at Dachau. Why? So that the Allied version could be cooked up and presented without contradiction. An excuse for American behavior in Europe had to be created. Some wild and believable story had to be created to divert attention from the greatest war crime in history: OPERATION KEELHAUL. [In 1989 I was unaware of the coming Bacque revelations.]

Your book is confusing in some respects but your timetable helps greatly to understand the cold-blooded nature of the big wipe-out (346 men):

12:50pm - Guards have been posted, tempers have been cooled, emotions are being brought under control. The camp is finally secure. Col. Sparks reports to regimental HQ to report the events of the day [and to receive further orders].

1:30pm - Col. O'Brien and Capt. Shirk tour the area.

2:30pm - Col. Sparks sets up command post outside the camp and awaits the arrival of General Frederick..

2:45pm - 346 German soldiers are machine-gunned by Bushyhead.

2:45pm - The elimination of the camp garrison has been completed.

Then, from 3:00 to 5:00, you, Sparks and Frederick toured the camp. Then you say that several high-ranking American officers toured the camp that afternoon and suggested that fake photographs be arranged to cover up murder charges, but couldn't because T/4 Musser had photographed the actual murdering. You mean, they could order the deaths of 560 POWs but couldn't get a technician fourth class to turn over his film?

This is the damndest book I've ever read!

The 45th Infantry (Thunderbird) Division was the designated hitter. General Henning Linden (42nd Infantry Division) was forbidden entry by Col. Sparks because there there weren't to be any witnesses. He was the only one in your story who acted honorably. He wanted you murderers prosecuted. He's lucky you didn't kill him.

You say the tapes of Jack Bushyhead's talks with Holocaust-man Michael Selzer "mysteriously disappeared." Did "the Avenger" spill the beans about "orders from above?" Generals Frederick and Patton did handle the cover-up, after all. And everything Patton ever did had to be authorized by Eisenhower. [And now we know what Eisenhower was planning to do to POWs and civilians later.]

You are quite blasé about lying to the inspector general or Patton, or both, in your answers to the questions why you tried neither to stop the murders nor treat the wounded. As to the first question, you replied that you were unarmed when in fact you admit that you were carrying a Browning automatic pistol. Your diagram shows twelve Americans in the hit team confronting the victims against the wall. The magazine in your pistol carried twelve or thirteen rounds. But the photograph shows that most of the hitters were just watching the machine gunners. All you really had to do was drill the machine gunners, Doc. And Bushyhead. You told the IG or Patton that you'd have been shot if you'd tried something.

[Intemperate language deleted]

You seemed to keep trying to tell the truth in your book. Finally, on page 132, you come to the moment of truth: You have come almost to believe that "the stories of the concentration camps are nothing but propaganda; a Jewish fairy tale." Except, you saw it with your own eyes.

Well, now, Doctor. You, with your own eyes, saw a gas chamber which we now know was not a gas chamber. You saw probably the biggest and fastest massacre by American citizens in history (excluding, of course, bomber crews and artillerymen) while it was still going on and you still can't figure if you've got all the details right.

Finally, you mention the US Army Typhus Commission, headed by Col. John C. Snyder, which went into Dachau on 2 May. What was the reason? Was it because Dachau was experiencing a typhus epidemic? You state that 2,466 deaths were recorded within the next seventeen days. You cite 13,000 deaths at Bergen-Belsen following British "liberation" over a six-week period. I bring this up because you said the Army Typhus Commission went into Dachau three days after your hit

team wiped out 560 witnesses for the defense. I notice that you are the author of approximately two hundred medical textbooks and scientific articles. As I see it, Doctor, there are two ways for you to atone for your part in the massacre and cover-up: The first is to commit suicide. The other and much better way would be for you to summon all your courage and your medical expertise and write a book about the real causes of death in German concentration camps, before and after the "liberation." Your book would naturally supply the true number of casualties in all the camps. You may not know that the Yad Vashem Holocaust Museum lists around 300,000 Jews as having perished. I believe that we are all indebted to you for your book, *Dachau: The Hour of the Avenger*. Regardless of how ugly, it is better to know the truth.

Yours truly,

Dr. Buechner was kind enough to respond to my letter, unpleasant as it was.

Dear Mr. Campbell:

In your letter of January 2, 1989 it was interesting to note that you found my book on Dachau to be of such great importance that you spent a year in contemplation before gathering sufficient eloquence to respond with a six-page letter. I also enjoyed your closing sentence in which you state, "I believe we are all indebted to you for your book..."

I had planned to respond to your letter on a point-by-point basis but Mr. IRS has reared his ugly head and is now taking up all of my spare time. I will only tell you that most "revisionists" in both the US and Germany have read my book and concluded that its positive new information far outweighs its repetition of the older stories about German concentration camps. Nearly all of these people are now my friends and help me with my research.

You must remember that I wrote the first part of

*Dachau* about five years ago using standard references of the time. Many of my ideas have since undergone a rather dramatic change.

You suggested that I write another book about "Dachau" and I had fully intended to do so but I became sidetracked by some startling new information which came into my hands. The result was the book described in the enclosed flyer.

In regard to the new book something very strange recently occurred: Two major magazines in which I run ads (*World War II* and *Military History*) came under new ownership. The new owners have dropped my ads because they show a swastika and presumably they are dropping all ads which relate to the Third Reich. How would you explain this move?

Finally, if you knew me better you learn that I am much more a friend of Germany than an enemy.

Sincerely,  
Howard Buechner

How do you answer that? It obviously took the wind out of my sails and left me at a loss for words. The man did not actually kill anyone and was only a witness. I was enraged over the atrocity and had to take it out on one who was there, especially one who could at least have told the world what had happened while our program of extermination of Germans was still going on in, say, 1946. I suppose it was a classic case of "kill the messenger," which was only exacerbated by his endless repetition of Jewish lies.

What a goddamned mess. But, as we were to learn later, thanks to Bacque, it was even worse than we thought.

*Dachau: The Hour of the Avenger*

Col. Howard A. Buechner, M.C. AUS (Ret.)

Thunderbird Press, Inc.

300 Cuddihy Drive

Metairie, Louisiana 70005

---

## The Shape of Things To Come

by Winston Smith

I have been asked by a reader: "What, specifically, do you believe the future holds for America and where does the NSWPP fit in?" That's a tough one because there are in fact several possible scenarios, depending on many variables and uncertain factors, but her letter made it clear that I am not being asked to outline them all, I am being asked to gaze into my crystal ball and say what I think will happen. That's something I normally avoid, but what the heck?

The first thing that needs to be very clearly understood is this: **the present world order of liberal democracy and capitalism is doomed. It cannot correct or repair itself.** Things have been let slide for too long with a patch job here, a lick and a promise there, every hard or politically incorrect decision avoided or postponed, and so now conventional society has broken down far beyond the point of no return. The economic resources and the **political will** to take the steps which would have to be taken in order to salvage the traditional "America" in some recognizable form simply don't exist. For example, the only way to stop the overwhelming drug crisis would be mandatory, swift and public execution of anyone caught trafficking in narcotics, preferably by hanging from lamp posts or some other very visible way. We have a few cowboy yahoo type politicians who may propose such measures for home consumption, knowing full well they will fail, but the government we have will never do it. Ergo, we will not stop the drug epidemic and America will continue to be an increasingly stoned madhouse.

Black and Hispanic gang members can only be stopped by rounding them up and interning them permanently, in camps where they will be compelled to live under a stringent set of behavioral rules involving capital punishment for infractions, a system which quite frankly amounts to looking for an excuse to go ahead and execute them. They are utterly useless to society, human detritus, and need to be thrown away. Black "juvenile" offenders in the pre-teen age range would



have to be flogged, publicly and by a White man, to re-instill respect in the only way the negroid can assimilate the concept, through force. Martial law would have to be declared in the inner cities, South African-style influx control laws passed to prevent blacks and mud people from fleeing into the suburbs or the countryside, and non-Whites who misbehaved shot immediately without trial. Is any of this likely to happen under our present limp setup?

The Federal Reserve system would have to be abolished and the country returned to the gold standard immediately. Jews and liberals would have to be banned from Congress and purged from government. The media would have to be ruthlessly purged of liberals. All affirmative action employees would have to be fired or returned to levels of employment commensurate with their actual abilities: blacks in three piece suits would have to be thrown back onto the loading dock or handed a broom and Yuppie Barbie dolls would have to be booted out of the boardrooms back to the typing pool or waiting tables at the diner. Millions of working mothers would have to be ordered to go home and take care of their kids so they don't grow up into brainless Beavis and Buttheads or the Menendez brothers. The death penalty would have to be imposed for sexual perversion and a number of highly visible executions of faggots and dykes carried out to drive these perverts so far back into the closet that they can never again threaten our children. Massive deportation of millions of Third World immigrants would have to take place as a matter of urgent priority. You get the picture. Let's get real: is any president of the United States or government elected under liberal democracy going to do these things? No.

So that's my first prediction. **Things will continue to get worse.** I do not believe there will be any sharp, definite, high-profile event of the kind right-wingers traditionally refer to as "the balloon going up". I could, of course, be dead wrong about that. I think the hebes running the economy are sharp enough to keep the patient on life-support and prevent any sudden October 1929-style collapses and outright depressions; what we will see is just many more years of the same slow

death of our world, TV getting trashier, politics getting more corrupt and coarse, the rich getting richer, the White getting poorer, and the gradual extinction of the middle class.

Manufacturing will continue to flee from this country to Third World lands where peons will work for thirty cents an hour; within ten years we will manufacture virtually nothing in America. Living standards will continue to decline, as will educational standards. White kids will go to college in fewer and fewer numbers because not only will they be excluded by racial quotas but both their parents will be working their tails off for six or seven dollars an hour just to survive and there will be no money for tuition.

Racially, the deterioration will be most visible as the Third World hordes continue to flood in and overheard English in the supermarket becomes a rarity. Black criminal violence against Whites will become accepted as a daily threat one lives with, something like the weather which no one can do anything about, and it will attract less and less attention. Every day will be a mini-war for survival for the aging White population. One of the few slightly encouraging predictions I will make is that the various Schumer-style gun control measures will be ineffective; eventually even the stupidest White will realize that you either own and carry firearms or you and your family die, end of story.

There will also be increasing violence between the blacks and the other racial minorities over the welfare checks and state benefits which used to be solely for Affikin-Amerkins. The blacks will lose, being less intelligent and with the exception of the Nation of Islam completely disorganized and undisciplined. Within twenty years they will be almost completely replaced by Hispanics in low-level and service industry jobs; outside of the artificial affirmative action-created black managerial class, a black male with a job of any kind will become unknown. Blue-collar Whites will not fare much better. Within a generation most technical and infrastructure jobs will be automated or taken over by Asians. Management and the civil service will become almost exclusively female and male homosexual. Young sexually normal White men will be

faced with the choice of a lifetime of marginal, minimum wage no-benefit "temp" employment or enlisting in the military or the police as mercenaries to suppress and control their own people.

One thing which might cause "the balloon to go up" would be a foreign war wherein Bill Clinton or some similar idiot made the mistake of picking on someone who actually fights back. Another is the liberals becoming so buoyed and overconfident by Clinton's re-election that they go totally berserk and do something that finally ignites White anger and resentment and hatred of blacks and perverts and the government into a conflagration, such as mandatory sodomy for as "diversity training" for schoolboys or acceding to the demand for "slavery reparations" and handing every black man, woman, and child a \$200,000 tax-free check. Something like that just might make the White man boil over and take his gun collection into the streets instead of just cleaning it at night and fantasizing. Unlikely, I agree, but however lazy and cowed people are still people, and everybody has a breaking point. The White male has been regarded with patronizing contempt for so long by the Establishment that a revolt might catch them by surprise.

I am convinced that when Clinton gets re-elected in November (the fix appears to be in) that the libs will institute homosexual "marriage". That might do it, or at least produce some sporadic outbreaks of guerrilla war against sodomites, but I don't think so.

#### NSWPP: Joker In The Deck

So what will the Party be doing while all this is going on? I don't know. That's your department, isn't it? Would you care to let me in on the secret? I admit, I'm quite curious. No, I'm not being facetious or sarcastic. You will decide what role the Party plays based on the level of support and activity you give us. It doesn't take rocket science to figure that out. The Party will do as much as you give us the manpower and the resources to do.

Obviously, the first thing we have to accomplish is make White America aware of our existence and where to find the

Party when, at long last, they have had enough. I do as much as I can, especially now that I have Internet access, and I'm toying with several possible Rockwell-style publicity stunts, although I'd rather go the adult route. Essentially, though, all this is your job. You must find within yourself the strength of will to take the energy and the time and the resources which you would normally devote to the White man's usual response of complaining, and transmute it all into action which involves getting the Party's message and address before White people.

The next step once we get the people in is to try and break the White man of his many bad mental and spiritual habits, but most especially his cursed laziness and his pervasive, ingrained pathology of complaint, the "write your Congressman, call a radio talk show and bitch" syndrome which allows White males to let off steam while not actually accomplishing anything or affecting events or policies in any way. There is no point in activity which simply generates more complaint, as opposed to genuine propaganda and agitation aimed at generating action. Always remember that complaint is not the same thing as action. Learn to differentiate between the two. A simple rule of thumb is that action involves you doing something (other than complaining of course). Complaint involves you demanding that someone else do something.

The White American male has been conditioned by liberal democracy and materialism to complain rather than to act, to buy things rather than do things, and this is a very hard behavioral pattern to re-program. When White people first come into contact with the Party and believe they have found a sympathetic ear, they immediately start doing what White people do best: they complain. They moan. They bitch. They whine. They tell me in great detail how bad things are, apparently under the odd impression that I don't know far better than they how bad things are. They passionately demand that somebody else [i.e. the myself and/or the Party] do something, and being Americans they want it done now! Now! Now! The challenge for the Party is to develop a way of de-programming White Americans from the habits of a lifetime; in other words, **we must change the White man's thinking and help**

him recover his ancient courage. We must perform what amounts to a religious conversion, a spiritual rebirth. We must make our people understand one simple concept: Hitler was right! Simple, straightforward, no mystery, all the rest is just commentary and pounding that one simple, beautiful, mind-cleansing, race-saving idea into the head of an American White male is the hardest job anyone can attempt. But we have to do it, because when one of our brothers or sisters finally grasps in their mind, their heart, and their soul that Hitler was right, they become truly free. The chains of Zion fall from them and they can never be refastened.

For this we need propaganda, resources, dedicated full-time National Socialists to act as missionaries and professional revolutionaries, and a sufficiently conducive material and physical environment adequately equipped to provide moral and logistic support while we re-wire the heads and awaken the souls of our racial brothers and sisters. The pace at which this occurs is entirely in your hands.

Before a revolution can occur, you have to have revolutionaries. That is our task for the foreseeable future: to identify, contact, indoctrinate, and motivate to action the tiny fraction of the Aryan population which is capable of recovering its long-atrophied character traits such as idealism, self-sacrifice, dedication, and physical courage. This is what we will be doing while the world around us is going to hell in a handbasket.

The tactical goal is simple: to create a revolutionary political party composed of dedicated National Socialists in sufficient numbers and of sufficient fortitude so that the National Socialist White People's Party will become publicly recognized as the one and only spokesman for the White people of North America. Once that is achieved, once we are clearly accepted as the leaders of our people, we will take whatever route appears to be the quickest and surest to the seizure of state power and the creation of a sovereign Aryan Republic which will implement the programs and policies of National Socialism.

From *Resistance*, published by  
NSWPP, P.O. Box 9444, Chapel Hill NC 27515-9444

---

## OLIGOPOLY

(rule by a wealthy few)

by Major D.V. Clerkin

The Jewish Money Power killed President Abraham Lincoln for two reasons: (1) Lincoln issued and spent into circulation \$450 million in "Greenbacks," U.S. Notes upon which no interest was exacted; (2) Lincoln had proposed repatriating the freed blacks to Africa and the northern coast of South America. Both policies threatened the plans of the Jewish Money Power. "Greenbacks" were inimical to the Engine of Debt, and blacks were required to demoralize the independent White American Staatsvolk by reducing white wages and increasing demands via the ballot for more government.

There is a myth circulating that Capitalism thrives on the least government possible to maintain law and order. But Capitalism loves a monopoly. A monopoly must have a powerful government to protect its interests. Consequently, the natural union is between a business monopoly and big government, the definition of an Oligopoly.

The Oligopoly operates through the Freemasonic Lodge, which includes the B'nai B'rith, founded in 1843 as a Jewish arm of Freemasonry. B'nai B'rith's Anti-Defamation League is the strike force over the governments of the Western world. Originally the Oligopoly was staffed by American monopolists and Plutocrats. That was before the turn of the twentieth century. Slowly, via the Rothschild fortune abroad and its tentacles in America, the Jewish Money Power came to control the Oligopoly; by insinuations into government and the profession of law, by control of university departments, and by propaganda initiatives from the press, Hollywood, and radio/television, the Oligopoly took on an alien Jewish flavor. Notice the changes in the last fifty years in advertising, once wholesome, now aleazy, and entertainments, where foul language and gratuitous sex and violence are now commonplace.

All large corporations are now multinational. No production job in the United States is secure. At the same time that the Oligopoly exports jobs, it opens the Border to unlimited Third World immigration. This further depresses wages and forms massive non-white voting blocs for the political party that promises unlimited access to

the pockets of white workers through welfare. Look at the stink raised by both liberals and neoconservatives when a timorous Republican dared to advocate both welfare reform and a cutoff of welfare benefits to immigrants, not to forget the absolute Jewish howl over the proposed Constitutional Amendment denying automatic citizenship to children born to illegal aliens here.

Both political parties are tools of the Oligopoly. Republican "Big Tent" policies insure that Aryans have no commanding voice in that party. The Democrats are unabashedly Marxist. In both parties the Jews are Sacred Cows and Israel must take precedence. Ross Perot is a billionaire owner of a multinational corporation, a Texan who does not mind that the Rio Grande is no barrier to the Mexican invasion. All political roads in the U.S.A. lead to the feet of the Colossus, the Oligopoly adorned in a coat of Federal Reserve Notes, and armed with a club with which to beat taxes out of the productive white race.

We Aryans are considered tax farm (the 16th Amendment, which empowered the IRS to collect taxes on incomes, the purpose of which is to fuel the Engine of Debt created by the Federal Reserve Act of 1913) and cannon fodder when the Jewish Money Power decides that Aryans must die in a war or two which profits the Chosen. But the Engine of Debt is running out of fuel. And the worthless Third World trash are eating up resources and the value of white work faster than Bill Clinton can raise your taxes. The Border remains porous, and as the continent darkens demands for government programs and services increase. Jobs continue to flow overseas via NAFTA and GATT, and fewer white workers each year are required to pay more taxes of all types.

Is this not reality in America today? Yet whites continue to mumble about "our government," "my country," and the other fantasies that keep whites in subjection to the Oligopoly. The main problem the white race faces is its own inability to face the fact that — in the words of Wilmot Robertson — we have indeed become "The Dispossessed Majority." The Oligopoly may think that we are all stupid cattle — *Goyim* — though all we really have to do to dispel that image is forswear allegiance to the System. This act alone would hasten the demise of the Oligopoly. America died a long time ago. The Aryan race on the North American continent does not have to go quietly. One lesson we must learn: nothing goes backward in history. No form of government once destroyed is ever restored. If we Aryans want to survive what is coming, we ought to be thinking about the Future, not the Past. Leave the Past to the short-wave

"patriots," who prate about restoring the conditions of 1776. They cannot envision anything beyond the worn-out nostrums taught to them as children. All there is for us is Tomorrow, and as the Oligopoly dies, we Aryans breathe new life.

## NOTES

I am reading THE INTERNATIONAL JEW again, a series of four volumes first published in the *Dearborn Independent* newspaper in the early 1920s. Henry Ford controlled the *Dearborn Independent*. These books are astounding in their depth of critique of the Jews, explaining how the Jewish Money Power came into being, and further describing the methods used by the Jews to become prominent in many fields that once were dominated by Aryans. Give the Jews this much credit, as Henry Ford did in these articles, they are as a race intelligent and industrious in their struggle to gain the power over us they have been able to amass. Ford describes how the Jews are never satisfied to merely work in a profession or industry. They must come to own or dominate the firm. Jews stick together. When first they came to North America, they did not come as individuals as the Aryans did, or even as nuclear families; no, the Jews came as representatives of the Jewish Kehilla — the Mishpawkha. Once established here, the money of Jewish investors flowed into the Jewish firms from abroad. Little Jews who worked in clothing sewing rooms never complained when the Oberjuden worked them long hours for small wages. They planned to set up their own sewing rooms. Aryans believe in "fair play." Jews believe in Money. In business the latter cannot be competed against. But Henry Ford said that Gentiles were becoming Jewish in their business methods, which is seen today as the "American way of doing business." THE INTERNATIONAL JEW is the best introduction into the Jewish Question or Problem ever written and published. Every man and woman in this Movement should read these books, which though published more than seventy years ago, are just as timely as the day they were written. Order from Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270. Order No. 09004, \$40.00 plus \$6.00 in postage. [Four Volumes]

From The Talon, September 1996, published by  
Euro-American Alliance, Box 21776, Milwaukee WI 53221

Let's get serious

## A Battle Plan

by N.B. Forrest

Clearly the American Majority is under a concerted assault by the liberal-minority coalition. The entire gaggle is guided by Jews in strategic positions in government, the legal system, the media and elsewhere. Although each group has an agenda with subtle differences that distinguish it from the others, they all have one common goal: Weaken the American Majority in preparation for its complete dispossession.

Until now the Majority has fought back in the manner of a giant swatting at millions of biting ants or stinging bees. It writhes, turns, but never deals a lethal blow at any one enemy. Always, every day, it grows weaker and more distracted. It is the death of a thousand cuts.

Every conscious Majority member knows that we have the strength to utterly crush any number of our swarthy foes. Indeed, it is partly the contempt we feel for the *Untermenschen* in our midst that has prevented us from developing an effective plan for dealing with them. Our own rank-splitters are always in there pitching, wringing their hands and crying piteously for the little brown brothers, moaning about our "guilt" and what we should be doing for them and how terrible it is for us to think of our interests.

I sign my articles with the name of one of the most brilliant cavalry generals the Confederacy produced, Lt. General Nathan Bedford Forrest. The key to his amazing success in the War Between the States was careful planning. We would do well to carry on the tradition.

Let us analyze our situation as if we were in a shooting war against an alliance of enemies. Our strategic position is one of overwhelming strength compared to that of our enemies. In absolute numbers we can roll over them any time we choose. Further, we still have at least theoretical control of our territory, our military forces and our civil administration. Our most dedicated enemies are literally the dregs of humanity. We have the financial resources for a war and we need fear no external intervention. Why, then, are we getting our tails kicked!

The answers are relatively simple. First, we have allowed the enemy to take the initiative. Second, we have allowed our enemies to form an unwieldy and unnatural alliance and have made no real effort to split up that alliance. Third, we have tolerated treason, weakness and ranksplitting among our own people. Unfortunately most of our people do not even understand that we are in a mortal struggle. Others have only a vague and imperfect understanding of the conflict. Fourth, we have actually allowed a few of the most dynamic and dangerous of our foes to insinuate themselves into our camp.

How do we regain the initiative, destroy the enemy alliance, clean up our own act and give the boot to the non-whites and Jews who have crept into our tent!

The first step is to declare openly, loudly and without hair-splitting our identity as a separate ethnic unity. Pointedly excluded must be all obvious non-whites and any "near white, questionable cases" who put the interests of their own ethnic group ahead of ours. While one test of a white man is in his face, a better test is in his heart. I have known Tex-Mex gents who are better "white men" than any upper-crust New York liberal lawyer who ever walked the unswept streets of Zoo City. As for Jews, it goes without saying that they simply cannot be trusted, no matter what their personal qualities. The race pull is too strong.

The second urgent step is to destroy the lib-min alliance. This may be easier than we think. Many of the so-called "minority leaders" speak for nobody but themselves. So-called Hispanics are the most notorious examples. Most "Hispanic leaders" are resentful mestizo loudmouths. All of their supporters could be crowbarred into a telephone booth. Middle-class white Latins are especially eager to avoid being lumped in with Puerto Rican mulattos and Mexican peons. As for many of the other minority groups, they often consist of no more than one "leader" and a mailing list. The numbers of almost all of these groups are likely to be grossly exaggerated for political purposes.

Enter the blacks. This is the one indisputably genuine minority group in the U.S., a looming threat to the future health of the Republic, not to mention its current health. If we do nothing about all the others, this group must be dealt with—

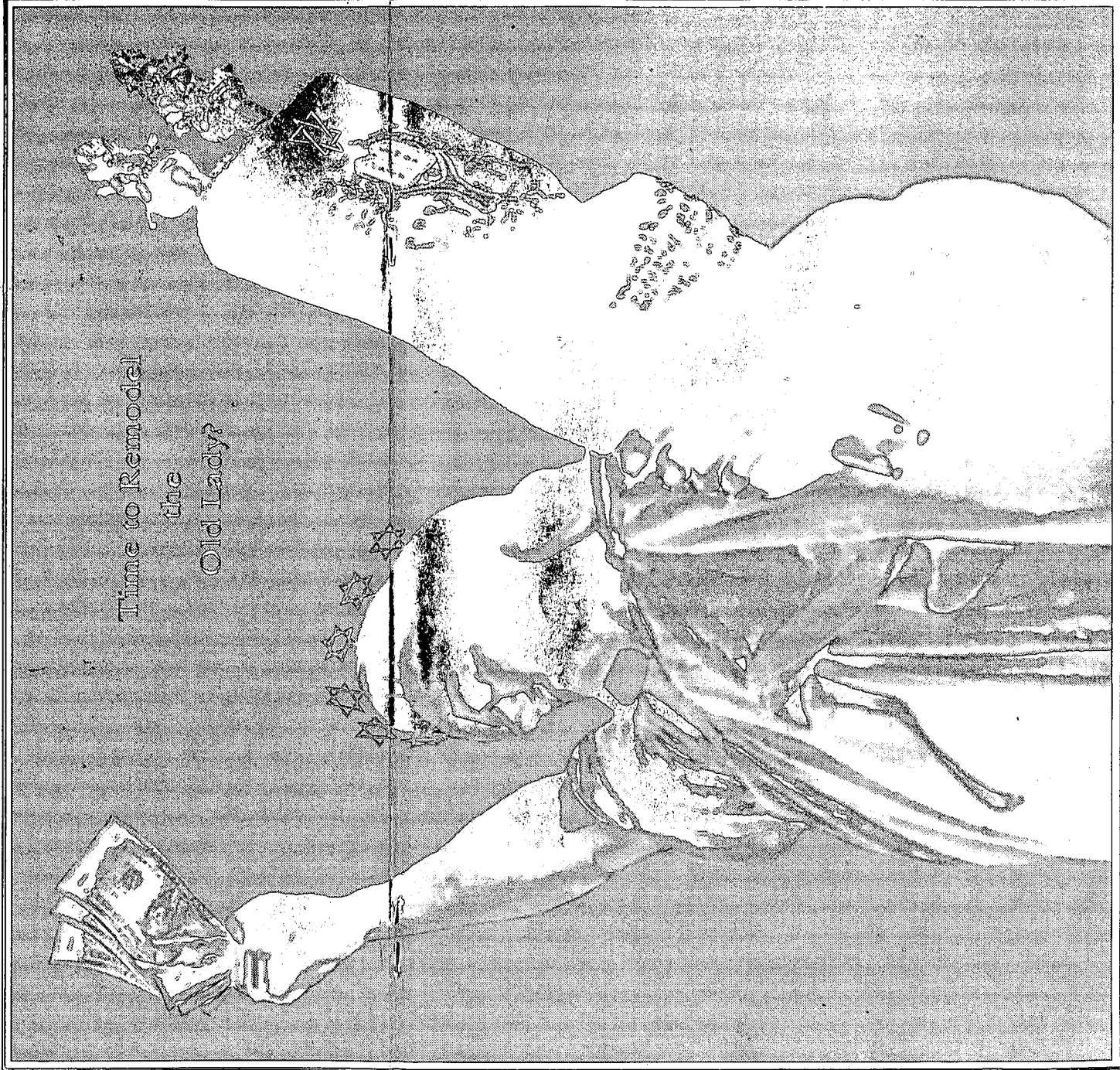
continued on page 30

δύστανε, μοίρας όσον παροίχει

# Instauration®

VOL. 21, NO. 8

JULY 1996



and fast. If we fail, we will have written our death warrant.

I recognize the blacks as the only legitimate, historical ethnic minority in the U.S. As a Southerner, I am perhaps more aware of this group than some of our Northern readers. They can pretend the blacks are invaders from outer space who dropped in on the industrial cities of the North just a few decades ago. We Southerners know better. It is essential that the blacks, or at least a substantial number of them, be separated from the lib-min coalition. The blacks give the lib/mins their fraudulent air of moral superiority. Entice any significant chunk of the blacks from that coalition and the whole structure will collapse.

But how to do it! And is it worth the cost! Well, it will not be done by offering any Jack Kemp "free enterprise zones," or any other tacky, half-baked gimmick ginned up by some Belt-way Bandit consultant. As for the cost, I would say that regaining our country would be cheap at any price. After all, once we are in the saddle you can bet that there will be massive expropriations of ill-gotten wealth. That will help defray at least some of the costs.

Let us start from one firm principle. No sweet talk and no double talk with the blacks. They will not be fooled and any serious discussion with them is beneath our dignity. We must lay the cards on the table. We are not haters or race-baiters, but we are determined to preserve our nation, white America, Majority America. That is a point that will not be negotiated. We are willing to work with the blacks, provide support and make an honest effort to develop a workable plan that will allow us to either live together, with us running the show but protecting their rights, or to live separately. There are plenty of blacks who might respond to a serious, straightforward deal, as long as they are pretty sure we will win in the end in any case. We must make that clear from the start. We must let them understand that we will stop at nothing to ensure the survival of our people. That is a message that must penetrate the thickest skulls.

It goes without saying that the instant that an Instaurationist government is in charge there will be no further miscegenation—sexual, cultural or political—between blacks and whites. Those whites who do not like this will be forced to leave.

The third essential point is the cleansing of our own ranks.

Our most dangerous enemies have white faces and names like Smith and Jones. They are the ones who support affirmative action and race-mixing because that is the easy path to take. We must deal with these vermin with pitiless severity. The thinning-out process has already started, albeit in mild form. Outright liberals are becoming hard to find outside of Massachusetts. But this is not enough. As the Majority movement picks up steam, we must begin to target these shameless creatures relentlessly. When they speak up at a school board meeting, they must be shouted down. They must be made unwelcome in churches, clubs and sport leagues. You wouldn't invite a child molester to your house for a barbeque, so why stay on friendly terms with a man or woman who is working to wreck your country and your race, and in so doing leave your children without a future! If these backsliders repent and get with the program, fine. With rare exceptions, all can be and should be forgiven. In the meantime they must be made odious in the eyes of their neighbors.

The fourth point, but maybe the most important, is the rooting out of Jewish influence. No easy task, but one which must be accomplished if we are to win the war. How to do it! Well, stop reading Jewish-controlled magazines and newspapers, watching Jewish-confected TV and movies. Pretty tough assignment, right? That is why they call war hell, folks. Believe it or not, there are some non-Jewish movies, magazines and books. Go out of your way to look for them.

After your mind has started to clear, look around you. Start drawing away from those Jews who have influence over your life. Nothing nasty or rude, just cut off contacts. This, repeated millions of times, would soon reduce them to parasites without a host.

One person can't write the grand plan that will turn the tide. This is the job of millions upon millions of people, talking, lending books and magazines, slowly bringing people around to our way of thinking, taking risks, standing up for what we believe in, living life like it should be lived, every minute full of meaning. Let's hear from others out there. Time is awasting.

From *Instauration*, July 1996, published by  
Howard Allen Enterprises, PO Box 76, Cape Canaveral FL 32920.

---

## THE EVOLUTION OF MANFRED ROEDER'S POLITICAL CRUSADE

The Second World War did not end in May 1945. It was continued with even greater brutality against the losers — Germany and her allies.

Fifteen million Germans were expelled from their homeland. Three million were slain or starved to death by intent.

The whole country was occupied, the whole nation enslaved and humiliated by so-called de-militarization and de-Nazification.

All arms, all ships for war or merchandise, all patents were confiscated, industry dismantled to almost zero. Invaluable treasures of art, culture and science were carried away.

Over a million other European soldiers and civilians were killed because they had been working or fighting on the German side.

But worst of all — psychological warfare was started with diabolical means never heard of before. A guilt complex was instilled in the German mind that resulted in servitude and self-hatred, crowned with religious phrases of theologians and the acknowledgment that everything German is evil and everything Jewish is holy.

But poisoning the German spirit was only the first step in subjugating other nations and putting them into economical, cultural and psychological dependence of a one-world dictatorship of Jewish design.

Manfred Roeder, born in 1929 in Berlin, saw the glory of

German renaissance in the thirties and knew of no “Dark Age.” As a 15 year old volunteer he joined the German Wehrmacht to defend his fatherland against Bolshevik barbarism and Western imperialism, as did likewise all his schoolmates believing in their righteous cause.

Roeder fought in the battle of Berlin to the last day. After surrender of the last survivors of his unit he escaped Russian captivity and deportation by sheer determination and luck.

For a certain time he was also affected by the poison of re-education, smitten with a guilt-complex until he, practicing as a lawyer, discovered that all post-war policy was based on the blatant lie of a unique and unilateral German guilt.

For ten years he then fought against lies and discrimination, he organized public protests and filed claims in national and international courts. He even challenged his president for a duel after the “German” government had betrayed its own nation and given up honor and a quarter of age-old German territory.

Being the most outspoken and effective regime critic, Roeder, after many court trials, finally was put in jail for almost ten years in 1980 on trumped-up charges.

It finally dawned on him that no political party nor any illegal protest would ever change the determination of the present system to engulf the whole world with materialism, exploitation and crime and finally to destroy all culture and ethics. It had to be something more fundamental.

In the spirit of Martin Luther, who stood up against Pope and Kaiser to hold high his truth, Manfred Roeder drew up 95 theses to go to the root of the problem of modern mental slavery. As people in the old days were exploited with indulgence letters to avoid hell-pain, so are people of today exploited by giving them a bad conscience and making them



pay for all kinds of destructive programs, from welfare and foreign aid to UN-interventions and Gulf Wars.

Manfred Roeder shows how to get rid of any bad conscience. And once you are free you can courageously stand up and demand from your politicians to have no other loyalty than to your own country, no other task than the health and strength of your own people.

No politician with a bad conscience or a guilt-complex or a double loyalty should stay in office.

Courage is needed, not numbers; quality not quantity. A million cowards achieve nothing. One man with courage will give millions new hope and direction.

Correspondence and monetary contributions  
in support of Manfred Roeder's work may be sent to:  
Haus Richberg, D-34639 Schwarzenborn/Germany

\*\*\*

19. August 1996

Dear Friends:

Finally I can send you the complete 95 Theses (translated by our good friend Charles E. Weber, Ph.D. in Tulsa, OK). They have caused an earthquake in Germany, and they have had their baptism of fire in English on July 7th when British friends distributed them at the gate of Coventry Cathedral at the memorial service for the victims of air raids. The service was meant to underline German guilt for atrocities, but our English friends stressed the point also to think of Dresden when you talk about Coventry.

I succeeded to place the 95 Theses as a full page ad in the HESSISCHE ALLGEMEINE, a big daily with 450 000 circulation. An avalanche of positive letters and calls was the result. For three weeks the Theses were the main topic in the paper. Two special pages appeared and letters to the editor by the dozen every day.

The enemies were foaming with rage that Roeder was allowed to spread his thoughts through public channels. Ignatz Bubis, the top Jew in Germany, blamed our state president and the president of parliament that they have known the Theses since February and not done anything against them. The attorney general has decided that there is nothing wrong with the Theses, they are not a violation of any law. In other words, Bubis is asking the president to take action against something that is legal and not punishable. Isn't it great, we are attacking with legal means, the enemies are asking for illegal action. They are at their wits' end.

The attacks against anything legal and decent, against free speech and truth are hitting new heights every week. Our enemies are getting hysteric. They know that their power is coming to an end.

For fifty years we were told that the persecution of Jews was done with great secrecy by a bunch of criminals. Now they are realizing that this means all others did not know anything about it. How can they be guilty? They had to create a new strategy in order to put the blame on everybody. This started about a year or two ago. Goldhagen's new book is part of this strategy. He makes the assertion that all Germans were antisemitic and only too willing to help Hitler liquidate the Jews. And the propaganda by our own traitors supports this accusation with the thesis that every German, even the smallest Hitler Youth knew about the persecution of the Jews and should feel guilty with a bad conscience.

Part of this strategy is also to blame the whole German Wehrmacht, not only the SS, of atrocities and genocide. Last year an exhibition was started by two communists from Hamburg in order to 'prove' that all German soldiers were guilty of war crimes and were willing executioners for Hitler's strategy of genocide. The Wehrmacht was a bunch of criminals and murderers.

Having been a soldier myself in the last few months of the war I felt insulted by this hate propaganda and took action. With a friend I walked into this exhibition and sprayed with paint on all the big posters the words 'lie' or 'insult'. We

continued until the police came. They came with twenty men in order to confiscate two spray cans and arrest two old age pensioners. We are now summoned to court for damaging a 'scientific' exhibition. This is exactly what we wanted in order to prove in court that all these accusations are lies and that we will not tolerate insults. They could put me in jail again for doing this, but it would be an honor to be persecuted for defending the German Wehrmacht, the finest soldiers in the world.

Please, write again. All the very best, as ever, your friend  
Manfred Roeder

\*\*\*

## NINETY-FIVE THESES ON THE OCCASION OF THE 450TH ANNIVERSARY OF LUTHER'S DEATH

*By Manfred Roeder*

As a result of love and a true effort to bring the truth to light, on the occasion of the 450th anniversary of Luther's death the following theses are offered for discussion with a plea for lively oral or written participation:

1. For fifty years the German people have again and again been declared guilty of starting the [Second World] War and of crimes without parallel.
2. The (German people are declared guilty by former enemies, but above all by politicians and opinion makers in their own country.
3. Of the gravest nature are the accusations of the theologians who declared themselves and the German people, before God and men, guilty in the "Stuttgart Confession of Guilt," dated 19 October 1945.

4. In all of these accusations it is added that there must never be a cessation of the reproaches, self-accusations and

admonishments.

5. All agree that there must be no collective guilt for a nation, but only individual guilt which, moreover, can be atoned for only on an individual basis.

6. All agree that guilt is not hereditary and that martyrdom is also not hereditary.

7. For that reason, the Germans of later generations are not guilty and Jews of later generations are not martyrs.

8. Nevertheless the Stuttgart Confession of Guilt includes the "whole people" in a "solidarity of guilt." Thus, it contradicts itself.

9. Nevertheless eleven Protestant theologians speak in the Stuttgart Confession of Guilt "in the name of the whole church" and indeed even for the whole German nation, although no one assigned or gave them the power to do so.

10. Nevertheless Professor Michael Wolffson asserts that even though every German of a later generation is not guilty as an individual, he nevertheless bears "the mark of Cain for the murders of millions of Jews" and indeed for all times!

11. Whoever mixes Biblical concepts in such a manner with political propaganda is a blind man leading the blind or a false prophet.

12. In order to circumvent the contradictions, there is a preference for talk of collective shame, collective liability and collective responsibility, but there is always only the same thing: the German people should have a collective feeling of guilt and a bad conscience and retain them forever.

13. All of these terms are only an intimidated veiling for the collective guilt thesis.

14. The thesis of the sole war guilt of Germany is also based on the assumption of collective guilt.

15. Whoever declares a whole nation guilty or makes it liable violates natural law and international law. He denies the basic concept of justice that is characteristic of all civilizations.

16. Whoever wants to impose permanently a feeling of guilt on a whole nation violates human dignity and a divine and human command.

17. Such a person commits an offense against the Bible and all religions of mankind.

18. Only that person who has murdered his brother can bear the mark of Cain for murder of a brother. Anyone who teaches otherwise falsifies the concepts and wants to take the place of God.

19. The person who uses Biblical concepts must adhere to Biblical statements. Otherwise he is misusing the Bible for extraneous purposes.

20. According to the Bible, even Cain, the murderer of his brother, can be forgiven. "And Cain said unto the Lord, My punishment is greater than I can bear. I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth; and it shall come to pass that everyone that findeth me shall slay me. And the Lord said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him seven-fold." (Genesis IV, 13-15)

21. If, however, the murder of one's own brother can be forgiven, another kind of murder can certainly be forgiven.

22. For that reason, whoever speaks of a unique crime of the Germans for which there can be no atonement speaks

against the clear message of the Bible.

23. According to the teachings of the Bible, even a blood-red sin can be washed pure and become white as snow. (Isaiah I, 18)

24. According to the teachings of Jesus, "all manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men, but the blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men." (Matthew XII, 31)

25. When sin is forgiven every feeling of guilt and every bad conscience is removed for all time. Forgiven sin no longer bites, says Luther.

26. However, the person who wants to retain his feeling of guilt does not trust God's mercy and blasphemes against the Holy Spirit.

27. Saint Paul says: "Wherever sin abounded, grace did much more abound." (Romans V, 20)

28. He who does not accept grace sins against the Holy Ghost because he disdains God.

29. Martin Luther says: "No one attains God's grace by accusing himself or through good works (reparation), but only through faith without any advance payment or stipulation."

30. Hence, if someone asserts that constant reminding and admonishment is a condition for forgiving or for reconciliation, that person opposes the clear word of the Bible, and even if it be the present or former president of the German Federal Republic.

31. If someone asserts "that the guilt of that time retains its binding force if we remain silent about or displace it" that

person opposes the clear word of the Bible, whether it be a bishop or president.

32. The same holds true for the representative of the Council of the Protestant Church of Germany when he asserts "that there can be absolutely no reconciliation and forgiving without memorialization."

33. The same holds true for the President of the Council of the Protestant Church when he asserts on the (50th Anniversary of the capture of Auschwitz by Soviet forces): "We are all responsible for the consequences of the guilty past." It is the intention of God's word to liberate, not keep in chains.

34. When Luther observes that even Councils can commit errors, this is all the more the case with present-day theologians, professors, politicians and journalists who base their thinking neither on the Bible nor International Law.

35. When a certain Professor Eschenburg asserts, "he who questions the exclusive guilt of Germany in the Second World War destroys the basis of all postwar policy," he openly admits a calculated manipulation of history and loses any credibility as a scholar.

36. To speak of war guilt is a modern invention of the Devil which did not exist in earlier centuries.

37. International Law does not recognize war guilt, rather only wars which are conducted for the most varied reasons and are concluded by a treaty of peace.

38. In a war there is never justice all on one side and injustice all on the other side.

39. In a war justice is always opposed by justice. For that reason it is a violation of International Law to declare the opponent to be a diabolical because each is fighting for what he

believes to be right.

40. There can never be and there never will be on earth an objective court of appeal which could pass judgment without bias concerning the guilt and the innocence of the nations.

41. Every nation is directly responsible only to God and to no other for an accounting.

42. According to Biblical teaching, perhaps God can punish a nation by war or misfortune but it is never appropriate for a human being to proclaim the judgment that a lost war is a punishment by God for a whole nation.

43. The International Law customary for centuries does not tolerate any judgmental function because no human mind would be capable or unselfish enough to measure the guilt or innocence of the nations.

44. After every war the principle of *tabula rasa* prevails, that is: all mutual reproaches and accusations must be avoided because only under those circumstances is a fresh beginning possible.

45. Only if there is a mutual forgiving and forgetting to which there is a commitment after a war and if neither hate nor revenge nor persecution are tolerated can a just peace be possible.

46. Only if there is a concluding sentiment about all of the misdeeds that have taken place during a war can the adversary of yesterday become the ally of tomorrow.

47. The recalling of atrocities or so-called war crimes trials make any reconciliation impossible. They only stir up new hatred and create a basis for new wars.

48. He who recalls atrocities or war crimes has no desire at all for reconciliation, but rather desires the continuation of the war by other means to the point of total psychological subjugation of the opponent.

49. Reminding of atrocities has never prevented further atrocities.

50. The person who claims that knows neither himself nor human nature.

51. For that reason those who preach reconciliation but never want to lay such matters to rest and keep recalling past injustices are either lying or are in error.

52. The father who takes back his prodigal son but keeps reminding him of his past and his errors does not at all want reconciliation but rather subjugation and psychological servitude.

53. For that reason the secret of reconciliation is not reminding but rather a complete forgiving and a sacred oath never again to tear open old wounds.

54. Warning against a dictatorship has never prevented a dictatorship; if a dictator is destined to come, then he will come.

55. Those who preach against a past dictatorship make way, as a rule, for their own dictatorship; those who are persecuted yesterday become the persecutors of today.

56. For that reason, be on guard against those who assert that a previous dictatorship was diabolical; in most cases they only want to banish the Devil with the help of Beelzebub.

57. In a double sense are lying those who remember only

the injustice of one side but persist in remaining silent about or dismissing as unimportant or even denying the injustice of the other side for they are falsifying history and sinning against the spirit of truth.

58. In an even worse manner, however, those who accuse their own nation are lying; for they are not only committing a transgression against the spirit of truth, but also against the spirit of justice and love.

59. For it is written: love thy neighbor, and after all a neighbor is a member of one's own nation.

60. He who accuses only one nation wishes to compel its psychological subjugation and deprive it of its dignity and its right to live.

61. When, however, clergymen make accusations against their own nation at a time when this nation is in its greatest emotional distress and desperation and at a time when it is in a state of being murdered, they are like shepherds who leave their flocks in the lurch and abandon them to be devoured by tearing wolves. (Refers to the so-called Stuttgart Confession of Guilt signed by leading Protestant clergymen in October, 1945, at a time when millions of Germans were expelled from their own territory or brutally murdered).

62. He who constantly speaks of his own guilt makes himself an unbelievable hypocrite before the whole world.

63. There is also an uninhibited shamelessness of contribution which does not bring about reconciliation, but only distrust and even disdain.

64. There can be reconciliation only between honest opponents, never with servile cringers.

65. He who speaks only of German guilt is not worthy of

any reconciliation.

66. If other nations do not desire reconciliation it is undignified to continue to speak of reconciliation, let alone to beg for it.

67. He who accuses Germany and demands reparation but denies his own guilt commits a transgression against the spirit of truth and justice.

68. All International Law is a mutual matter. It recognizes no unilateral rights or unilateral obligations.

69. He who speaks only of German injustices but denies the injustices of his own nation and is unwilling to confess them puts himself outside the universal realm of justice.

70. He who would not term even the expulsion and mass murder of Germans an injustice excludes himself from any realm of justice and morality.

71. He who does not regret the terror bombing against defenseless civilians and does not want to atone for it excludes himself from any realm of justice and morality.

72. He who condemns German soldiers but glorifies opposing soldiers for similar deeds and measures with a double standard cannot be a partner or ally in the future.

73. Although Russia is rehabilitating German soldiers who were unjustly condemned, we are still waiting for a sign of repentance from the Anglo-American side for their lynching after the war. (Refers to the Nuremberg trials and many other trials where German soldiers were hanged).

74. When prominent Jewish people stress even fifty years after the war that pardon can neither be requested nor granted, then our self-respect forbids our continuing to seek

reconciliation.

75. When the President of Israel, Ezer Weizmann, the Israeli author, David Grossman, the President of the Jews in Germany, Ignaz Bubis, and many others constantly stress that there can be no forgiving, then it is hypocritical to sponsor Weeks of Brotherhood.

76. The truth still stands: "But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses." (Matthew VI, 15)

77. Before God all people are sinners; there are not uniquely evil Germans and not uniquely noble Jews. "For there is no difference: For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God." (Epistle of Paul to the Romans, III, 22-23)

78. "He that is without sin among you, let him cast a stone at her." (John VIII, 7)

79. Jesus warns the Jews: Because you say you have no sin your guilt remains (John 9, 39-41)

80. "Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? there is more hope of a fool than of him." (Proverbs XXVI, 12)

81. Many foreigners admonish us Germans against further expressions of atonement because it is not a question of the past but a question of the responsibility for the future.

82. Croatians, Bosnians and many others complain that the Germans have been gagged for fifty years by "Jewish adhesive plaster over their mouths" and are therefore incapable of giving effective aid to threatened nations.

83. Those who reproach us Germans for xenophobia intend to slander our nation. They want to inculcate a bad con-

science in us. They only want to stir up hate against everything German and to create Germanophobia.

84. On the occasion of the Day of German Unity the State President of Estonia, Lennart Meri, spoke the following significant sentences on 3 October, 1995 in Berlin:

85. "Germany has become a kind of Canossa republic, a republic of repentance. Why do Germans manifest so little self-respect?" (Canossa is a castle in Italy where Emperor Heinrich IV induced Pope Gregory VII to absolve the excommunication against him in 1077). It is considered as a symbol of humiliation.

86. "If a person is ostentatious about his morality he runs the risk of not being taken seriously."

87. "One cannot trust a nation which practices around the clock an intellectual disdain for itself. This behavior has an effect like a ritual, a carrying out of a duty which is superfluous and even disrespect for the Europe which we are proud of."

88. "In order to be believable, one must condemn all crimes, everywhere in the world, even if the victims are Germans."

89. "It can scarcely be deduced why the Germans put such a taboo on their own history."

90. "Fear of power must be replaced by courage for power. Confidence in a nation can come about only if it makes decisive use of its means of power in a responsible manner, without prejudices, in the interest of liberty, justice and peace."

91. "The land of the Estonians was, is and will remain also the homeland of the Baltic Germans. Estonia is and will remain open for all Germans." (For fifty years we have been

waiting for similar words from Poland, Bohemia and Yugoslavia).

92. "The absolute right to a homeland is one of the European principles."

93. "Before we can think at all about a 'new world order' we need, above all, honesty and objectivity about history."

94. "Amongst all of the national anthems it is the German national anthem where those principles of the Occident — unity, justice and freedom — have found their expression in a terse manner!" Those are the words of a friend who is reminding us of the magnificent aspects of our history and the responsibility for our present and for our future. (During 1941-1945 Estonian military units distinguished themselves in the pan-European defense effort against Bolshevism. During 1940-1941 Estonia had been under a genocidal Bolshevik occupation).

95. "Do not allow yourselves to be deceived, my beloved nation," exclaims Martin Luther. "If God is with us, who would hurt us? Faith is stronger than all enemies. No one can put out our lamps."

-- Translated by Charles E. Weber, PH.D.  
February 1996

Haus Richberg  
34639 Schwarzenborn/Knüll/Germany  
Telephone: 011-49-5686-535

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS  
SO MAD THEY HAD TO INVENT  
THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

**AUSCHWITZ:**

An Eye-Witness Report  
by Thies Christophersen  
Foreword by Manfred Roeder

Order No: 01017—single copy \$3.50 + \$2.00 for postage,  
5 copies \$15.00 + \$3.00 for postage. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS  
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

---

---

## GOVERNMENT = PRISON

by David C. Tate, P.O.W.

Member, The Brüder Schweigen

Many prisoners have observed that prison is a microcosm of “the system,” or government, as a whole. Prison being the total imposition of someone else’s rule over another’s life, it is government in total. **GOVERNMENT = PRISON.**

Self-Rule is the absence of government and the opposite of anarchy in a responsible, homogenous community. The presence of alien element or thought has created a presumed “need for government” to “control” the element in society which seems incapable of Self-Rule. Remove the alien element incapable of ruling over themselves, and there will be no need for government. Freedom is the absence of government bondage. **SELF-RULE = FREEDOM.**

Free men and women capable of Self-Rule understand that crime creates victims; that if there is no victim there is no crime; and that to punish someone for a crime he has not committed is a crime against that innocent party. Free men and women remove alien element or thought from their society through the assertion of Self-Rule by the imposition of Restitution, Death or Exile against those incapable of Ruling over themselves. This instructs those capable of learning Self-Rule, or removes that element that is not. Self-Rule restricts Law to a minimum: No Victim, No Crime. **FREE-DOM = THE ABSENCE OF ALIEN ELEMENT AND THOUGHT.**

Government itself is alien to Freedom because it creates victims of the innocent by enforcing penalties upon society for the presumed “need to control,” rather than remove alien element or thought. As a result, government victimizes society by enforcing a tyranny—prison—upon the innocent by manufacturing taxes, penalties, laws and restrictions. In short, government manufactures “crimes” where there are no victims, establishing *victimless* crimes and unjust “laws” to be

enforced upon the innocent. All meant to control the alien element or thought in society, but in reality controlling everyone and victimizing everyone by converting free men and women into *wage-slaves*. **GOVERNMENT = CRIME.**

“Conservatism” was meant to check the spread of encroaching government upon Self-Rule. Conservatism has failed. “Government reform” is meant to reform government by changing its structure, supposedly to check the tide of crime and other lofty visions. But, government is self-serving, and government “reform” only creates new victimless crimes to be enforced against the innocent, which creates more victims. **GOVERNMENT ENFORCEMENT = CRIME ENFORCEMENT.**

America was originally founded upon the principles of Self-Rule and Freedom. Unfortunately, certain alien elements and thinking were not removed from the beginning. As a result, a “revolution” took place which over time replaced Self-Rule with government, much like a malignant growth or cancer. **GOVERNMENT = ALIEN ELEMENT AND THOUGHT.**

America is touted as the great “democratic” society. Government in America is far from democratic. There is not a democracy in America as the American people are never allowed to vote on any major issues. Only on the local level can it be said that Americans “elect” their officials. In areas such as the presidency or senate, small, well screened officials are chosen for Americans to elect. Is this “legal?” Why, of course! Anything government does is “legal.” The government is “legal.” But, what is “legal” is not necessarily “Lawful.” Nature’s God has dictated what is Lawful in Nature. In the wilds we can see Natural Law in action. In the Sciences of chemistry, mathematics, even Life in general, we can see the perfectly systematic Laws of Nature in action. Society is also subject to Natural Law. For a homogeneous society to be Free, it must recognize the Laws of Self-Rule and remove all alien elements and thinking from its boundaries. **GOVERNMENT IS LEGAL, but, SELF-RULE IS LAWFUL.**



Since government equals crime and prison, and methods of compromise such as conservatism and reform do not work, there is only one Lawful alternative left to try that is historically proven to work: the assertion of Self-Rule by the imposition of Restitution, Death or Exile for those alien elements in our society. This is known as Revolution, and is the only way to return to Self-Rule from the prison of government. **FREE-DOM = REVOLUTION.**

The Laws of Self-Rule are written on a White Man's heart. We each know right from wrong, and this knowledge can be considered our "Perfect Law of Liberty." The basis of this Law is the recognition of our place in Nature, and our connection to it, and that the only people we can truly find compatible and relate to are those of our own kind. Only they have our "Racial Mind" and can be considered our Neighbors, Brothers and Sisters. The alien element—strangers—cannot be allowed to live in our land nor be allowed to intermarry with our Sons and Daughters. They are incompatible, and the very proof of this is seen in what has happened to our society in the past few generations. It is genocide against our kind. Those who abuse or victimize their Neighbor, that is to say our Race, have practiced alien thought and have broken our Perfect Law of Liberty. When someone creates a victim, they have committed a crime; where there is no victim, there is no crime. A "victim" can be made out of an individual, or out of our Nation which is our Race. **TO HAVE SELF-RULE YOU MUST LOVE YOUR RACE.**

My question now is, are you a Free Man, a wage-slave, or an alien element? Free Men and Women defend their Freedom, they assert Self-Rule.

David C. Tate #W/155209, Potosi Correctional Center, (6B-25), Rte. 2, Box 2222. Mineral Point MO 63660

---

## THE STRATEGY OF TARGET-SELECTION

*by Eric Thomson*

As the struggle for White self-determination intensifies, the Zionist occupation forces will pull from their bag of dirty tricks such devices as 'counter-dissonance' and phony combat cells. Like most con games, these vicious ploys have many subtle variations which can be left to the reader's imagination.

Counter-dissonance is a tactic used by a corrupt and inefficient government to discredit its opponents when it is unable to defeat them in open battle or with the usual campaigns of suppression involving mass-arrests and the like. It is usually brought into action when the regime's opposition can no longer be ignored and when the opponents have obtained favorable publicity through 'propaganda of the deed', such as the freeing of political prisoners, the seizing of military supplies, etc. The government is obviously unable to guard effectively all important targets at which the opposition may wish to strike, nor can it ferret out or otherwise neutralize the opposition activists who are doing the damage. Resources are clearly limited. The regime cannot draft everyone into the armed forces, nor can it afford to maintain the existing forces on combat ready standby for an indefinite period of time, to be determined by the regime's opponents. The fat backsides of the jews' satraps squirm uncomfortably upon the horns of a dilemma.

Counter-dissonance is one means available with which to solve the problem presented by the opposition. The government sends its own agents into the field, disguised or identifiable as members of the opposition. These agents commit hideous acts of terror and violence against the civilian population, in the name of the opposition. The atrocities are publicized in a manner favorable to the government and the people will begin to waver in their support for the opposition.

They may even deny their support and work against the opposition by betraying its members to government forces, for suitable rewards, of course. The people will think, "The government is certainly corrupt and inefficient, but at least it is not vicious, like its mad-dog opponents." When the people begin to think this way, they become lost to their own salvation and the defeat of their would-be rescuers is only a matter of time. The positive programs of the opposition are forgotten and INERTIA, that ultimate ally of all governments, reasserts itself. The government, such as it is, has won.

The jews; those two-legged chameleons, are expert at such duplicity. In Poland, their massacres of German civilians were blamed on the Poles. In the Ukraine, their vicious atrocities against the Germans were blamed upon the Ukrainians and vice versa. Dressed in German uniforms, these same jewish murder squads committed atrocities sufficiently heinous and grotesque that they were able to destroy White unity and influenced many White people in the Soviet satellites to support the jew commissariat.

In more recent times, jews have attacked U.S. installations in or near Arab countries (the Lavon Affair) and they nearly succeeded in sinking the U.S.S. Liberty, hoping to affix the blame for these cowardly assaults upon their intended Arab victims. Had the real culprits not been discovered and positively identified as jews, our Zionist Occupation Government might have convinced us to declare war on the Arabs in the 1960s. Since these incidents and others were revealed as 'kosher', the ZOG's jewsmedia treated them as 'non-events'. As this article is being prepared for republication, the 'jury is still out' in regard to the New York Trade Tower explosion, but there is evidence that a certain security firm, known to be a Mossad front, had access to the tower. If the Mossad was sloppy in covering its tracks, then we can look forward to this incident becoming another 'non-event', to vanish down the Orwellian Memory Hole.

The United States and its USSR branch office (all nations under ZOG) performed similar atrocities in Latin America, Africa and Asia. Thus has sufficient data been gathered to

enable USZOG to orchestrate such terrorist programs to a fine pitch, allowing for racial/cultural variables.

Counter-dissonance is ZOG-talk for drowning out a noise with a bigger noise. Let us be alert to the sound of this Zionist 'music'.

Phony combat cells will be brought into play as the revolutionary White Nationalist struggle intensifies, because it will soon become apparent that a growing number of White activists will desire to combat the armed occupation forces with armed resistance. The occupation authorities will oblige by setting up and publicizing certain 'opposition' combat groups, complete with weapons. Such combat formations may even take part in attacks upon occupation forces and installations, but these attacks will be strictly limited in scope, so as to leave unimpaired the economic infrastructure.

Once the bag of activist recruits is deemed sufficiently full, the draw-strings are pulled and... "Government forces today are reported to have surrounded a 'terrorist' stronghold, killing or capturing all of the criminal elements involved, except for self-styled terrorist 'Commander X' who escaped the law enforcement net only by an exceptional stroke of 'good fortune'..."

Danger signals for the valiant: Both ploys and their variations can be readily identified in regard to the selection of targets. The targets chosen by ZOG-agents WILL NOT affect the economic means of production and distribution (the economic infrastructure), for the impairment and destruction of these targets USUALLY produce the revolutionary mass upheavals which the occupation authorities do not want. Thus, targets will be selected which will cause 'noise', rather than damage, even when large numbers of lives are lost. The results of such calculated mis-application of force will be the isolation of the revolutionary group from its popular support and the acquisition of a 'mad-dog' image for the revolutionary movement as a whole. With luck, such atrocities will lead to disunity and even internecine warfare amongst the opposition.

If there remains any doubt about target selection in a na-

tional liberation struggle, it should be pointed out that the London Blitz and the mad-bomber's delights, Hamburg and Dresden, killed off more people in a few hours than did all the anarchist bombings in history. Yet, none of these attacks had the desired effect of destroying the national war effort. Quite the contrary!

Human targets are rarely productive of a revolutionary situation, but material targets usually are! Destruction of the MEANS of human life, rather than the destruction of human life itself generally results in revolutionary collapse, as in the cases of Russia and Germany in World War I. Imagine, for example, the results of a delay in welfare checks, a halt in a key means of transportation or a sudden curtailment of electric power. Compare such possibilities with the results obtainable from the assassination of even one big-name enemy or even hundreds of racial enemies. Thus may you distinguish real revolutionaries from ZOG agentsprovocateur.

*This article first appeared in the November 1976 edition of WHITE POWER REPORT. Since that appearance, we have witnessed the erroneous application of force based on "The Turner Diaries" and the surrender of the heavily-armed group known as C.S.A.R.M. to ZOG-forces, without firing a shot, after its 'leader' had a chat with the 'Big Jew in the Sky'. Can we not learn from others' bitter experiences?*

(Mr. Thomson makes a poignant observation. Thus, in light of the fact that the Trade Tower bombing had no effect upon the economic infra-structure, we can conclude that it was a jewish orchestrated operation with Arab players. We should never neglect: CUI BONO — for whose benefit? The jews did indeed benefit. It makes sense to me. Ed.) □

**PLEASE REMEMBER:**

**Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!**

Dear Mr. Dietz:

After reading a couple of years' worth of *Liberty Bell* and the endless arguments over who killed more people, Joe Stalin or the Germans, how many and where, I am tempted to say, too bad it wasn't more—we still have too many here now—all the "survivors" of the holocaust, plus every Jew that was ever born, filling every conceivable governmental, university, or commercial position in the country.

At least one wit, I think also read in L.B., once quipped that there were not that many Jews in Germany, and possibly not in Europe. Did they multiply underground like moles or clone? Where were they that they come here in such numbers? There can't possibly be any Jews left in Russia, Poland, or even Israel (Martians in disguise?).

Another question in my feeble mind is how come they had all their worldly possessions taken from them before being deported/put in gas ovens/torn from the bosom of their families, and yet seemingly form a large part of the affluent community of Skokie IL, among other communities, such as Belaire and Brentwood?

These people seem to have miraculous powers, tattoos on their wrists or not. No people in history ever went through so much and came out so rich. I would say that there seems to be no poor Jews, but in a book *The Rational Feminist* reviewed a couple of years ago, the author stated that many, if not most of the Hasidics in NYC were on welfare "because they have no skills" (Kaye, 1987).

Is there something wrong with this picture?

Yours of the 6 millionth instant,  
Molly Gill, Editor/Publisher, *The Rational Feminist*  
10500 Ulmerton Rd./ 726-202, Largo FL 34641

\*\*\*

Daniel A. Ludwig  
National Commander, American Legion  
PO Box 7017, Indianapolis IN 46207-7017

Dear Commander Ludwig:

Thank you for your invitation to me to join the American Legion. I am an honorably discharged veteran with an MOS #631, serial

**LETTERS  
TO THE  
EDITOR**

number 35683098 (I still remember it!) but during my service in Europe I saw and heard many things that made me ashamed of the American role in Europe, such as the aspects which I mention in the enclosed comment by me on the Marge Schott controversy.

A recent book by the Canada journalist, James Bacque, *Other Losses*, 1989, offers evidence that Eisenhower deliberately starved to death hundreds of thousands of German prisoners of war *after the war*. This book has made me even more ashamed of our role in Europe during what I call "The War to Make the World Safe for Communism." As an American veteran I was deeply disturbed by Bacque's book, although I had heard many years ago (1946?) of mistreatment of German prisoners of war by the French, who had contributed relatively little to the defeat of Germany and seem to have done tolerably well during the German occupation. In a genuine spirit of rapprochement many Frenchmen fought against Communism as volunteers, in fact.

If I could read a convincing refutation of the book by Bacque, I would feel much better about my army service. Do you know of such a refutation?

Dr. Charles E. Weber  
2446 East 22nd Pl., Tulsa OK 74114

✱ ✱ ✱

The issue that really tore the Republican nominating convention apart was the abortion question, which is controversial because it is so important, perhaps even more important to American Aryans than the immigration question, even if desperate efforts were made to hide or play down the tensions generated by the abortion question.

No matter what one feels about the abortion question from a moral or theological point of view, this much is certain: When American Aryan women kill their unborn children they are also killing the prospects for the thriving and surviving of their race in the United States.

There is also the crucially important question of whether abortion is now eugenic or dysgenic. I fear that there is a great deal of evidence that the very women who should be having children are the ones most likely to have their fetuses killed. It is almost certain that abortion if having a lowering effect (dysgenic effect) on the quality of the U.S. population, a lowering factor in our economic and cultural well-being and our ability to compete in the world market place.

Charles E. Weber

## KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our Fight is Your fight!* Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty and White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

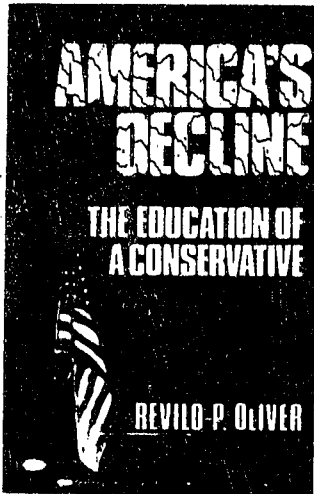
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE  
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



**ABOUT THE AUTHOR:** Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a majority resurgence.

### SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

**On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition):** "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

**On Race:** "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

### AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — \$12.00  
plus \$2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.  
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

# Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$5.50

## AMERICAN EDUCATION:

Forty Years  
of Waste, Fraud, and Subversion

By Arthur J. Jones

page 1

### ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

*Dr. William Pierce:*

What the Liberals Don't Understand

page 33

*Eric Thomson:*

The Awakening

page 41

*Lee Norris:*

The People of Thule

page 64

VOL. 24 — NO. 3

NOVEMBER 1996

## Voice Of Thinking Americans

## LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA Phone/Fax 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Unsolicited manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publications become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1996

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

### ANUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

00011	FIRST CLASS: Canada / Mexico .....	\$ 70.00
00012	FIRST CLASS / AIR MAIL: Abroad .....	\$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Europe, South America .....	\$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Middle East, Far East, Africa .....	\$ 90.00
00022	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Sample Copy .....	\$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS (Bulk Rate): U.S.A. only .....	\$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS (Printed Matter): Abroad .....	\$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy .....	\$ 5.50

### BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies .....	\$ 30.00
50 copies .....	\$ 120.00
100 copies .....	\$ 200.00
500 copies .....	\$ 800.00
1000 copies .....	\$1200.00

### FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor

## American Education:

Forty Years of Waste, Fraud, and Subversion

by

Arthur J. Jones

American education today, at all levels in virtually every state in this country, is the greatest fraud ever perpetrated against the parents and taxpayers during the last 40 years. To most of the world this costly con game we call public education is an open joke known to everyone but the parents of America!

It is only when their children, supposedly educated, graduate from our high schools and colleges and compete with each other for high-paying jobs that they discover how woefully uneducated they are. And even then, as in case of Black and Hispanic youths, they are too ignorant to realize their own illiteracy and instead blame employers for rejecting them because they are simply "White racists".

The truth is, the amount of money spent on public education in this country is greater than it has ever been before. Yet, all we are getting back for all this money is one generation dumber than the preceding generation! Altogether, this nation will spend over 506.5 billion dollars on educating, or attempting to educate, the children of this nation in the coming school year. (*USA Today* August 24, 1994) The education budget alone for the Chicago Public Schools, from September of 1994 to September of 1995, has been set at 2.9 billion dollars! (*Chicago Sun Times* August 16, 1994) Included in this sum is 162.3 million for racially balancing the Chicago Public Schools, in accordance to a federal court order handed down by federal Judge Milton Shadur back in the late 1960's. Since that infamous ruling by this leftist Jew federal judge, the once majority-White student population of Chicago schools has been reduced to only 11% of the public school population! And still the buses roll, transporting hordes of Blacks and Mexicans into formerly all-White schools and taking tiny handfuls

of White students into the crime-infested Negro and Hispanic schools.

Yet despite all the money spent on education, despite all the extra incentives and special programs and courses designed to encourage and inspire students to stay in school and learn, year after year, the SAT scores and the less demanding ACT scores, required for college-bound students, keep going lower and lower.

In 1994, 42% of the high school graduates had taken the SAT exams, which comes out to about 1,000,000 graduates. A perfect score on the SAT is 1600, which measures verbal comprehension and the ability to do higher mathematics. In 1960, the national average on the SAT was 975. In 1994, the national average had sunk to 902. (*Atlanta Journal*, August 25, 1994)

Again, lack of money is not the problem. In 1965, per pupil expenditures stood at \$2,700. By 1995, the amount spent on each pupil in public schools of this country will be on the average over \$5,000. And right now, the New York City public schools average \$6,107 per pupil. So lack of money is not what ails our schools.

Nor are the classes too crowded as the liberals claim. In fact, the average United States classroom now only has 18 students, down from 25 students back in 1965. However, in South Korea, which among 14 industrialized nations placed first in academic skills, the average class contains 49 students. In that international competition, the best the United States could do was a dismal 12th place!

In 1960, 39% of adults aged 25-29 did not have a high school diploma. By 1990 that drop out rate had been reduced to 12.1%. Yet, those figures can be very misleading. For while the per cent of drop outs may have declined over 30 years, the actual number of illiterate or barely functionally literate Americans has increased tremendously. For example, 90 million American adults cannot write a simple letter or read a bus schedule, or fill out a bank deposit slip, or even understand instructions given to those asked to serve on juries. And 26% of American public school students are in special educa-

tion classes, that is, "special education" for slow learners or what are known as "EMH" students — educationally mentally handicapped!

This basic ignorance shows up in college, where in 1990, 21% of all college freshmen were taking remedial math; 16% remedial writing; and another 18% remedial reading. Illiteracy also shows up in the work place. In a survey of 200 major United States corporations, 22% of the companies surveyed in 1990 were teaching reading; 41% were teaching basic writing skills; and 36% of these companies were teaching some of their employees how to do basic math.

And the United States military has had to dumb down their training manuals on how to operate and repair the costly equipment used to defend this country to the level of comic books. Despite the much vaunted victory over Iraq, most of our casualties in that war were from our own people firing on each other, usually from great distances. This was simply because of incorrect coordinates given on maps, or reading radar screens incorrectly.

In military maneuvers in Europe, United States forces in competition with our NATO allies almost always do poorly, despite having the superior equipment. The presence of large numbers of Negro soldiers in United States Army units, holding positions for which they were not mentally equipped to handle, was largely the reason for such poor performances in the field.

From my military service, including the year I spent in Vietnam, I feel the more non-Whites in the unit, the less it became a first class fighting force. Other veterans, especially retired career military men, I'm sure will agree with me on that.

Now, the question is what has happened to what was once the greatest educational system in the world? How has American public education come to such a sorry state of affairs? That is not an easy question to answer.

There are many areas of public education to be dealt with in this article and each area — elementary, junior and senior high and the college level — has unique problems to be dealt

with.

At the elementary level, the goals of reading, writing, and learning simple arithmetic are no longer apparently the objective of the classroom teacher. Instead of learning the very basics — the phonic system of sounding out each word — most teachers use the whole-word technique or the look-say method of teaching reading, which was originally designed for teaching deaf mutes. (Anthony Sutton, *America's Secret Establishment*, 1986, page 71) The result is most students can't read above the level of the sixth grade by the time they graduate from high school. After four years of college, the average college graduate reads at a tenth grade level!

Now, one reason for this is the books used in today's schools. Paul Copperman, in his 1978 book *The Literacy Hoax*, reveals that it has become the custom of American textbook publishers to publish, for the average United States public school, books whose reading level is two years below the grade level of the students reading the books! And for "minority" students, they have an entire different set of textbooks, whose reading level is even lower than that set for White students! (Copperman, page 82)

Thus both White and Negro students are deliberately given textbooks to study from that are actually below the abilities of the students. So even the most intelligent student will be working below his ability to master the subjects studied.

In no other country do the publishers of textbooks deliberately engage in a program of planned educational retardation. And the motive for this is quite simple: the more students who read poorly, the more need there will be for remedial reading classes that will call for special remedial level textbooks, that these publishers will be happy to supply for the right price!

Yes, simple capitalist greed is one factor behind the decline of American public education. But there are other factors as well that have little to do with greed, except perhaps in the lust for power by the two largest teachers unions in the country: The National Education Association (NEA) and The

American Federation of Teachers (AFT).

These two unions dominate the entire American public school system. And they are avowedly on the far left in their educational philosophy and in their political positions.

For example, here are a few of the positions supported by the NEA: universal, free health care for all, including illegal aliens; abortion rights for children without parental notification; sex education for children; a "gay" rights curriculum. However, the NEA opposed testing teachers for educational competence, narcotics, alcohol, or AIDS. In 1992, one out of every eight delegates to the Democratic National Convention was an NEA member. And the NEA endorsed Bill Clinton for President by a margin of 88%, to 12% opposed. And with a political war chest of \$750 million dollars, the NEA can just about elect or defeat anyone they want to.

They can, and do, also establish the curriculum of the public schools, which is overwhelmingly a radical left curriculum, top heavy with utterly useless, worthless information, often little more than fantasies of the authors.

Starting in 1968, there was a big push to include the so-called "Black History" studies as a separate course and to be distinguished from United States History. In virtually every large and medium sized town in America, demands to teach about all sorts of heretofore unknown Black inventors, scientists, explorers and war heroes was launched by the NEA.

In my own hometown of Beloit, Wisconsin, population 35,000, Negroes descended on the local school board demanding this new "Black History" be taught. Since I had just graduated from the local high school in 1967, I was surprised at how militant the local NAACP was about this issue. So I obtained a list of the authors the NEA teachers union recommended be used to teach the new "Black History" course. And this is what I found: of 43 authors in the NEA's book list entitled *The Negro American in Paperback*, 41 of the 43 had extensive records of support and affiliation with numerous front groups set up by the Communist Party, U.S.A. (CPUSA). No less than 12 of the 43 would-be historians of "Black History" were identified members of the CPUSA.



One such NEA recommended writer was Herbert Aptheker, the Jewish editor of the CPUSA'S magazine of Marxist theory, *Political Affairs*. He is also the editor of another CPUSA publication *Jewish Affairs*. The NEA recommended this Communist's book *American Negro Slave Revolts* published by the Communist Party's own publishing company, International Publishers!

Once the "red" background of these authors was exposed to them, the Beloit Board of Education voted against the use of those books! That set off a minor Negro riot in the city. Several businesses were fire-bombed that same night the board rejected the NEA's "red" books.

A special session of the board of education met a couple of weeks later and voted to approve the inclusion of "Black History" as an elective course for the coming school year, using the NEA's list of communist authors as the basis for the course. (*Blackboard Power, NEA Threat to America*, Gordon V. Drake, 1968, Pages 174-175)

It seems there is a great deal of Communist Party influence in the NEA and its smaller partner, the American Federation of Teachers (AFT). One teacher I recall was a physical science teacher named Jack Pineles, who confessed to this writer, "Do you want to know what I believe in Mr. Jones? I believe in Communism." When I asked him if there were any more teachers like him in Beloit's public schools, he slyly laughed and said, "You'd be surprised at how many of us there are."

Apparently this penetration of American education by the CPUSA has been going on for at least 69 years. The late Elizabeth Dilling in her 1934 book *The Red Network* lists literally hundreds of professional educators, from school teachers to presidents of major public and private universities and colleges, who supported or actually were members of the Communist Party.

For example, in 1932, pressure was building to officially recognize the Bolshevik communists of the Soviet Union as the official government of Russia. Such recognition would then open up the door to United States government assis-

tance and allow big American corporations to legally deal with the Soviets.

So the Communist Party, U.S.A., ever loyal to Moscow, got its orders to launch a national campaign to swing public opinion behind recognizing the first official Marxist country in the world. A petition drive was launched by the communists through a front group called the Fellowship of Reconciliation (FOR).

The petition read as follows: "In the interests of World Peace and as a measure of mutual economic advantage I urge the immediate recognition of the Soviet government of Russia by the United States." Among the hundreds of professional educators who signed this Communist Party authored petition was Paul F. Voelker, then president of Battle Creek College. [Was this leftist professor any relation to the former Chairman of the Federal Reserve Board, the most powerful economic position in the country, the Paul Voelker that was appointed by President Jimmy Carter?] (Dilling, Page 155)

Another supporter of the drive to recognize "red" Russia was Professor John Dewey of Columbia University, who was then president of a large and influential organization of public school teachers known as the Progressive Education Association, (PEA). These teachers, most of whom were trained at Columbia Teachers College, came under the influence of Dewey.

Elizabeth Bentley was a former member of the Communist Party from the 1930's on through into the late 1940's and who joined the Communist Party while attending Vassar College, a private women's college. She went on to get an M.A. degree in Sociology at Columbia University, where she discovered the communists held weekly meetings with everyone from graduate students and professors, down to the food workers in the cafeteria! In fact, in keeping with the "democratic" nature of communist theory, the top "red" leader at Columbia University was not a professor, but a cafeteria worker! (Bentley, *Out of Bondage*, 1988, Page 21)

These "red" teachers, on graduation, have fanned out across the country and they in turn produced another genera-

tion of Marxist teachers, college professors, and university presidents. These were the sources of the so-called "New Left" agitators who actively worked against the United States during the "Cold War" era of the 1950's and 1960's, when the United States opposed communist wars of so-called "National Liberation" in Korea, Vietnam, and Latin America.

How heavy is this communist infiltration into American education? Without a doubt, Columbia Teachers College has been and is a "red" stronghold. Over the years, it has graduated over 100,000 teachers. Currently, over 25% of the public school superintendents in 168 United States cities over 50,000 in population are graduates of Columbia Teachers College, and it still produces hundreds of public school teachers in the United States each year.

This Marxist influence has found its way into the school books used in the public schools. The earlier mentioned "Black History" is just one example of what has been taking place in the schools and in the textbooks written by educators out to build a "New World Order."

Here are a few more examples: In 1958, the late Professor E. Merrill Root, who taught for over 40 years at Earlham College, wrote a book entitled *Brain Washing in the High Schools*. This book was a survey of 11 history books then being used in the Evanston, Illinois, School District.

Professor Root, after thoroughly examining the textbooks, summarized his reactions to them this way: "If Jefferson is on the side of the angels because he loved 'the common people' but Washington is suspect because he belonged to 'the gentry' and 'the colonial aristocrats'; if the Republican Party is the party of 'the interests' and the Democratic Party is the party of 'the people'; if 'nationalism' and '100 per cent Americanism' are low-brow but 'globalism' and the 'United Nations' are high-brow, we do not have 'controversy', we have indoctrination." (Root, page 21)

And 'indoctrination' is precisely what many American students are getting, even at the most expensive, private, and elite universities in this country. Here is what Harvard graduate John LeBoutillier experienced as a sophomore ma-

joring in United States history as described in his 1978 book *Harvard Hates America*: "I don't give a shit about American history. I don't give a damn about facts or dates or any of that traditional crap. Hell, I don't even know what year the Civil War began. As far as I'm concerned, that type of history just plays along with the right-wing fascists who run this country... the very people I'm dedicated to overthrowing."

LeBoutillier then describes his Harvard history tutor, who was a graduate student working on a Ph.D in history, but who had the job of teaching United States History to undergraduate students. "The speaker was Barry Schmidt. He was wearing a long, shaggy brown beard which almost hid his face. He was bald on top of his head and what hair he did have was tied into a pony tail with a red Indian ribbon. He was wearing a light green tee shirt and scruffy, torn blue jeans. He wore no socks, but was wearing a pair of expensive black loafers with a tassel on top."

Continued Schmidt: "I might as well tell you now that I'm a radical — not a liberal — a radical. And we're going to be working this year in here to teach some basic tenets of my radical thoughts. The first of those is that I'm firmly committed to the overthrow of all these right-wing fascist governments in the West today."

When asked what he was writing his Ph.D. on, Schmidt answered: "I'm writing it on Marx and Hegel. The dialectic method of analysis. German economic advances. The whole bit. Really great stuff. In fact, we're going to spend a big part of this year on it, even though this course doesn't cover that. I just think it's time you WASP brats had some understanding of the working class in society, some conception of the real value of labor, and some understanding of the fraudulent basis of capitalistic society."

What followed was an outline of the course of "United States History" by Barry Schmidt, wrote LeBoutillier: "I was shocked by the whole encounter, by how different it was from what I expected. When I glanced at the assignment sheet, I was even more shocked. There were columns of readings by Marx, Engels, Lenin, Mao, and Hegel. This was supposed to

be my sophomore tutorial which laid the basis for my major in American history! And here I am reading this?" (LeBoutillier, Pages 1-4)

It turns out that Barry Schmidt and his wife have three other homes: one on Park Avenue in New York City; one in Palm Beach, Florida; and one in Aspen, Colorado. He drove a Mercedes Benz. Their Harvard home was purchased for them by his wife's father, who was the chairman of the board of a large Wall Street bank! (LeBoutillier, Page 25)

So much for that toiling proletariat! With teachers like Barry Schmidt, is it any wonder how shockingly ignorant American students have become?

In 1987, a book titled *What do our 17-Year-Olds Know?* was released by publishers Harper and Row. This book was by Dianne Ravitch, Adjunct Professor of History at Columbia University Teachers College, and Chester Finn, Professor of Education at Vanderbilt University and former Assistant Secretary of the United States Department of Education. The book contains the results of a survey of 8,000 high school students across the country. They tested the knowledge of these students in only two areas — history and literature.

And this is what they found, incredible as it may seem.

1. 32.4% are unable to identify the Declaration of Independence and what it means.
2. Only 40.1% know what the *Federalist Papers* are.
3. 24.7% of students place Lincoln in the time period 1860-1880.
4. Only 32.2% know the Civil War took place between 1850-1900.
5. 32% don't know Lincoln wrote the *Emancipation Proclamation*.
6. Only 21.4% have any idea of what the term "Reconstruction" applies to regarding American history.
7. 63% don't know when Teddy Roosevelt was President.
8. 57.1% don't know Woodrow Wilson's time as President.
9. 52.3% place Franklin D. Roosevelt between 1929-1946.
10. Only 70% of students knew who the United States was fighting in World War II; an incredible 29% thought we were

fighting Cuba, Vietnam, China, Iran, Korea, or Russia!

11. 44% do not know Dwight Eisenhower was President in the 1950's and Joseph McCarthy, the anti-communist United States Senator is mistaken for the pro-communist Senator Eugene McCarthy by 29.4% of students.

12. Only 48.6% know who dropped the atomic bomb and when it was used and on whom it was used. Some students have it in their minds it was used on Germany to end World War I and others that we dropped it on China during the Korean War!

13. And for 37.3% of the 17 year olds across the country, the word "Sputnik" (referring to the first satellite to orbit the earth, launched by the Soviet Union) draws a blank!

14. But a word that should draw a blank, because it never happened, "Holocaust," is recognized by 75.8% of the students for its reference to alleged Nazi genocide of the Jews in World War II.

Turning to geography and literature, their findings were just as alarming as the results they obtained in their history survey. Here is some of what they found in their literature/geography survey.

1. 30.7% can't find the Mississippi River on a map.
2. Only 57% know what area comprised the Louisiana Purchase of 1803.
3. 15% can't locate the Rocky Mountains.
4. Only 54.2% of Hispanics and 44.2% of Blacks can locate Great Britain.
5. And 35% of all students can't find France!

When the question of the 38th parallel came up, "the smartest student" in a Los Angeles High School graduating class answered this way: "I learned that in the Vietnam War, North and South Korea fought against each other, and then there was a truce at the 38th parallel, and that Eisenhower had something to do with it." (*Inside American Education*, 1993, Thomas Sowell, Page 5)

In the field of literature, today's high school students have been denied exposure to the best writers and social philosophers of the Western World. Instead, they have been sub-

jected to a meaningless, mindless, racially alien, collection of Marxist scribblers in the name of that formless vapid glop of mental droppings called "Multiculturalism".

Here is the barren cultural wasteland of American education today: Of ten famous American and European writers — such as Charles Dickens who wrote *Oliver Twist* and *A Tale of Two Cities*, Herman Melville who wrote *Moby Dick*, Washington Irving *The Legend of Sleepy Hollow*, James Fenimore Cooper *Drums Along the Mohawk*, Henry Wadsworth Longfellow *The Ride of Paul Revere*, Ernest Hemingway *The Old Man and the Sea*, and Mark Twain, the most well-known American author of all time for his novels *Tom Sawyer* and *Huckleberry Finn* — only 39.8% of the students had read those books! (Ravitch and Finn, page 107)

Of poets and playwrights, that lamp of knowledge burns dimly in the minds of less than 50% of the students surveyed. Writes Ravitch and Finn: "The classic poets of the English language are apparently unfamiliar to most eleventh grade students in our high schools." (Ravitch and Finn, Page 112)

For example:

1. T.S. Elliot's poem *The Hollow Men* was familiar to only 45.4%.
2. Walt Whitman's *Leaves of Grass* was known to only 40.2%.
3. Geoffrey Chaucer's *Canterbury Tales* was read by 36.1%.
4. *Beowulf* by 45.8%.
5. Dante's *The Divine Comedy* by 32.8%.
6. And only 43.6% of these students surveyed reported

they had read just one or two plays by the most famous writer in Western literature, William Shakespeare! But a shocking 57% of these students had never been required to read anything by Shakespeare!

In fact, it appears there is very little required reading in the public schools, and if students are required to read anything at all, it is the contemporary literary bilge that passes for modern literature and the "new" history.

Consider the Gabler saga. Melvin and Norma Gabler be-

came acquainted with the Texas State Board of Education back in 1961 when they happened to run across several items in the textbooks of their three sons. This led to a long-running feud with Texas educators and the New York publishers of the books used in the Texas public schools.

This war for truth and decency in public school textbooks started in Texas. However, because Texas is such a large state, what sells in Texas is generally sold to school boards in other states as well. Their fight has been told in two books, *Textbooks on Trial* by James Hefley in 1976 and in *What are they Teaching our Children?* by the Gabler's in 1985. Here is just a brief rundown of their findings.

1. A fifth grade American History book which devoted 6.5 pages to Marilyn Monroe, including a sexy picture from *Life* magazine, complete with a sexually suggestive caption on her "sexy" way of walking. George Washington, in the same book, is mentioned briefly. (Hefley, Page 122)

2. An English grammar book that instructed the teacher: "drill on standard usage should be avoided... Encourage each child to make his own rules for writing and to stick to those rules." (Hefley, Page 150)

3. A story in an English literature book about a little blonde haired white boy forced to wear a dead snake around his head by his uncle. (Hefley, Page 151)

That is some of the depravity put in the textbooks in the 1970's for elementary, junior, and senior high school students. As the 1980's dawned, the Gabler's were still carrying on the fight against morally degenerate textbooks. Here is some of their latest findings in their 1985 book.

1. A geography book with 14 errors — 8 of the errors give a higher GNP to Marxist countries and 5 non-Marxist countries are given a lower GNP than they actually have. (Gabler, Page 56)

2. A series of world history books and "social studies" books that glorify the communist leaders Ho Chi Minh, Mao Tse Tung, Fidel Castro, and the communist Sandinista rebels of Nicaragua. (Gabler, Pages 58-59)

3. Role playing stories for children where they first play

the part as killers than reverse the roles and become the murder victim. In one such story, a doctor kills an elderly patient with an overdose of morphine. The students are then instructed to discuss this question, "How old would you have to be before you would be ready to kill somebody?" (Gabler, Page 89)

4. And this nifty little poem was found in an eighth grade English literature book from a collection called *The Inner City Mother Goose*:

"Jack be nimble, Jack be quick,  
snap the blade and give it a flick  
Grab the purse, it's easily done  
Then just for kicks, just for fun,  
Plunge the knife and cut and run."

(Gabler, Page 83; which quotes page 147 of *Language 8*, Laidlaw Brothers Publishers, 1983)

Not content to mess up their minds with such trash the radical leftists and communists, who have control of the public schools, have now taken it upon themselves to use American children as Pavlovian lab rats, testing all sorts of weird, crack-pot, and subversive techniques out on them.

In some American schools the latest rage is "Death Education". In such a course, students are taken on field trips to morgues and funeral parlors to view dead bodies. Then they are required to write their own obituaries! Other "useful" activities that take place in this course is that students are required to discuss the death of someone in their family, make a model coffin out of a shoe box, and even write a suicide note! (Sowell, Page 37)

Then there is "Peace Education", where students are subjected to all the theories about nuclear warfare and what the United States must do to make sure we never use a nuclear weapon on another nation, as we did on Japan. And of course the NEA is firmly behind this leftist claptrap. In fact, Terry Herndon, former president of the NEA was the president of Citizens Against Nuclear War, a coalition of 50 different left-wing radical groups, labor unions, and various religious and environmental organizations. (Thomas Smith, *Educating for*

*Disaster*, 1986, Page 30)

One of the most dangerous and unnecessary educational techniques falls under the heading of "Values Clarification". This is the brain child of two Jewish educators, Sidney B. Simon and Howard Kirchenbaum. Values Clarification requires students to keep diaries on family members and reveal information about a child's family that the family may not want divulged. Personal, religious, and moral beliefs are actively challenged by the teacher or class. And when subjected to this kind of Marxist-style group-criticism, old family values are weakened if not wiped entirely out.

Professor Richard Baer of Cornell University has described the Values Clarification technique in these words: "Values Clarification is a form of psychotherapy that teaches a profound bias against authority, traditional morality, and duty."

And so it does. According to the latest figures from the United States Department of Justice, there are on average 500,000 violent incidents per month in the public schools. And 1,000 teachers a month are assaulted and require medical treatment, and another 125,000 teachers are the victims of threats against themselves. (Walter Williams, *Conservative Chronicle*, September 7, 1994, Page 23)

Kirchenbaum and Simon are also to be found promoting an extremely radical and subversive movement called "The Children's Rights Movement", first outlined in the book with the same name published in 1977. In this movement we find every nutty notion on school reform and child rearing you can think of. What "children's rights" are we speaking of? Here are a few of the absurd "rights" today's so-called professional educators are advocating.

1. The right to choose where one may live and with whom, regardless of the wishes of the parents.
2. The right to have adult friends that are not friends of the parents or legal guardians of the child.
3. The right to sign legally binding contracts.
4. The right to enter into sexual relationships with adults.
5. The right to use whatever drug adults may use — from

alcohol to heroin.

6. The right not to have to attend school.
7. The right to earn money at a regular job, under age 16.
8. The right to a guaranteed income for those who choose not to work.
9. The right to an abortion, when the child demands it.
10. The right to vote, lowered to age 6! (Holt, Page 117)

These so-called "rights" of children are to be found in the 1974 book *Escape from Childhood* by the late John Holt, who taught elementary school in Massachusetts, Colorado, and California, as well as at the graduate student level at Harvard.

He wrote five other books on his educational theories and his books have become required reading at teacher colleges around the country. The *New York Times* blurb on *Escape from Childhood* says: "Astonishingly cogent. John Holt's book is touching in its beautiful respect for children and its insistence on their dignity."

This is what John Holt thinks of the institution of the family: "Most of those people who talk angrily about saving the family or bringing back the virtues of the family do not see it as an instrument of growth and freedom but of dominance and slavery; a miniature dictatorship... It is a training for slavery." (Holt, Page 27)

Here are a few more quotes to get the full picture of Holt's ideas:

1. "There is no need why the adult friends of a child should be friends of his parents." (Holt, Page 30)
2. "Children should have the right to own at least some property. I also want for them to have the right to buy and sell property, borrow money, make contracts and do everything financially that an adult may legally do." (Holt, Page 144)
3. "Young people should have the right to travel and to live away from home without parents' permission." (Holt, Page 147)
4. "There is no necessary reason why parents should like their own children best, or like them at all; they might prefer

someone else's. Why not make it more easy for both adults and children to find those of the other group that they do like and spend more time with them?" (Holt, Page 162)

5. "Whatever rights the law grants to adults in the matter of drugs should be granted to the young... In short I don't think we should "protect" children against whatever drugs their elders use and in a society in which most of their elders use drugs and many use them excessively and unwisely, I don't see how we can." (Holt, Pages 193 and 201)

6. "If and when the law allows people at an earlier age than now to choose to become independent and responsible citizens, I would want these citizens to have the same rights in the matter of sex as any other citizens, regardless of age." (Holt, Page 211)

Needless to say, if these ideas were to become public policy, the concept of the American family would be utterly swept away along with such ideas as "race" and "nation".

Now if John Holt was just one lone nut advocating these ideas, there would be little to worry about. But Holt was not alone when he set down these "rights" for children. He was part of a widespread movement among so-called "advocates" for children in the fields of education and social work.

Herbert R. Kohl is another advocate of "children's rights" who has some radical ideas of his own. He advocates what he calls "the open classroom" in his 1970 book, *The Open Classroom*, which John Holt considers "indispensable for teachers".

And former NEA president Terry Herndon raves, "to enter a new world, you have got to abandon the old one. The *Open Classroom* is a manual which will tell you which bridges to burn."

Herbert Kohl has a B.A. in Philosophy from Harvard and received a Masters Degree in Special Education from Columbia University Teachers College.

Here is "the open classroom" approach to education new teachers are expected to use. Says Kohl: "The important point is that in an open classroom the teacher is no more required to behave like a 'teacher' than the students are required to be submissive children. The teacher doesn't always have to be at

the front of the room and lead, nor does he have to speak 'proper' English, nor defend a rigid system of 'right' and 'wrong.'" (Kohl, Page 32)

Adds Kohl: "if an open classroom is to develop, the teacher has to learn to abdicate some of the power the school confers upon him. He has to be able to say I'm not going to grade, or I'm not going to punish people, or I'm not going to send anybody to the principal — and mean it." (Kohl, Pages 78-79)

As for any of the work requiring papers written by students Kohl says: "Once they know about the rules of uniform spelling, they [the students] should be free to accept or modify them as they please." (Kohl, Page 112)

So, the "open classroom" says never mind about grades, proper language, spelling, or classroom discipline. What if the school principal or some other authority would object to this anarchic way of teaching? Kohl has the answer: "keep two sets of lesson plans, one for the school supervisor that follows the curriculum and another for oneself that deals with the reality of one's classroom." (Kohl, Page 91)

In other words, new teachers adopting the "open classroom" teaching style should be prepared for resistance from school authorities and what he calls "reactionary parents." (Kohl, Page 95)

To handle such opposition, Kohl says it is alright to present fake lesson plans to school authorities or parents who are concerned about the inability of students to learn anything.

This is sheer educational fraud and quackery. Teachers who lack the leadership necessary to housebreak a pup have been given the far greater responsibility to educate American students! And they have failed miserably.

The greatest example of deceit in public education which is still going on is the destruction of our neighborhood school system by way of forced racial integration of the schools.

The entire case for the racial integration of public schools is based on a bogus "scientific" test involving 16 Negro school children. This test, conducted by Dr. Kenneth Clark, a Negro psychologist, claimed that when asked to pick between a White doll and a Black doll, the majority of Negro kids chose

the White doll.

This test was conducted in a racially segregated school in the south, so when the case of *Brown vs Board of Education, Topeka, Kansas* came before the United States Supreme Court, Dr. Clark's doll test was cited by the NAACP's Jew lawyer, Jack Greenburg, as the scientific proof that racially segregated schools caused "psychological damage" to Negro children.

On such a flimsy basis, the United States Supreme Court ruled unanimously on May 17, 1954, that racially segregated public schools were in violation of the "equal protection" clause of the Fourteenth Amendment to the Constitution of the United States. What the justices of the United States Supreme Court were not told by Dr. Clark is that in testing 300 Negro children in racially integrated public schools in Springfield, Massachusetts, Dr. Clark received the same results. Negro children preferred to play with the White doll over the Colored doll. And in another test, in the South, he found Negro children preferred the Black doll over the White. But of course, this information he did not include in his testimony before the United States Supreme Court!

Thus, his doll tests essentially proved nothing one way or another. Nine years later in the case of *Stell vs Savannah, Chatham County Board of Education* on June 28, 1963, a federal court found Negro children were not damaged psychologically by attending all Negro schools, but rather that both White and Negro children were having their learning abilities "injured" by being forced to attend the same schools together.

Citing a cross section of figures from across the nation, it was established by the defendant school board that the average Negro student is, at the sixth grade, two years mentally behind his chronological age. And by the tenth grade, Negro students are three years behind. Testifying for the defense, a group of courageous scientists further revealed that: "there are differences in the size, proportion, and structure of the Black brain and endocrine systems, which within scientific limitations, compel predictable differences in the personality, and learning capacity of the two races."

Cutting to the core of the liberal argument for racial integration, these scientists concluded that "prejudices, whether ethnic, religious, or racial, increase rather than decrease in a direct proportion to the degree of non-voluntary contact [forced integration] between two separate identifiable groups."

Thus, for those reasons and others too numerous and technical to explain, the lower federal court ruled that "equality of educational opportunity" was "impossible" to obtain in racially integrated schools!

Unexpectedly, the lawyers for the NAACP conceded all the scientific testimony from the Chatham County Board of Education's scientists called to defend segregated schools was true and correct. So the lower federal court, acting on this scientific evidence, ruled in favor of maintaining segregated schools!

However, the wily Jew, Jack Greenburg, appealed the case to the Fifth Circuit Court of Appeals which ruled in favor of the NAACP without even examining the evidence.

Said the Fifth Circuit Court: "We reiterate that no inferior federal court may refrain from acting as required by the United States Supreme Court in the [1954] *Brown* decision, even if such a court should conclude that the Supreme Court erred as to its facts or to the law."

In other words, the Fifth Circuit Court said don't bother us anymore with facts or law, a new social revolution has been launched by this 1954 decision and we federal judges are to enforce its effects on the nation, not question its validity or truthfulness.

A second case, *Evers vs Jackson, Mississippi, Municipal Separate School District* in 1964 found federal district judge, Sidney Mize, ruling in favor of the NAACP, citing the prior ruling in *Stell* as the reason. However Judge Mize felt compelled by the evidence in defense of segregated schools to write: "In this case the evidence as to racial differences of such significance as to reasonably require the separation of school children for educational purposes, is overwhelming, undisputed and unchallenged." Added judge Mize, "In the opinion

of this court, the facts in this case point up a most serious situation, and indeed, cry out for a reappraisal and complete review of the findings and conclusions of the United States Supreme Court in the *Brown* decision."

To remedy the alleged wrongs Negro children had suffered by attending segregated public schools, the federal courts began to forcibly transfer Negro students into previously all-White schools, and later White students into Negro schools. The result was to drive more and more White children out of the public schools and into the suburbs, where millions of White families have fled, rather than submit to the race-mixing dictates of the federal government.

And large scale race-mixing is precisely what the leftists and Jews hoped would occur when the forced school bussing to "racially balance" the public schools began. Proof that race-mixing, not quality education for Negro students, is the real goal of the Liberals and Jews is found in the case of forced bussing that occurred in Boston in 1974. In that case, you had the federal courts ordering Negro students from Jeremiah E. Burke High School, a new, modern, school in the all-Black Roxbury section of Boston, being bussed into South Boston High School, the White Irish neighborhood of South Boston.

The percentage of Negro high school graduates from Burke High School going on to college was double that of White students attending South Boston High School, which was over a century old and in need of lots of repairs. (Edward P. Langerton, *The Busing Coverup*, 1975, Page 74)

Critics of forced integration of the public schools predicted that the end result of such a policy would be the chaos, violence, and massive ignorance found in the schools today. This educational catastrophe is a direct result of putting hordes of savage and genetically botched Blacks into the same schools as White children attend.

Now, after 40 years of this costly nonsense, the damage to American public education may be beyond repair. In fact, an entirely new and alien approach to education is quietly being inserted into school districts all across this country. This new technique or method has many names to conceal itself, but its



correct name is Outcome Based Education (OBE).

Under OBE, all the courses are geared to accommodate the slowest learners in the classroom or in the school. Our brightest, most creative, and intelligent students, the few that there are, are forced to put their minds at idling speed so that everyone will be learning a course at the same time. No one student, or group of students, under OBE will be allowed to shoot ahead of the mostly minority coconut heads and peanut brains in the class!

The goal of OBE is to condition students to be docile, slow-witted, cooperative, and unambitious. Instead of learning basic skills such as reading, writing, and math, the OBE educated student learns "social skills", such as participating in group decision making, compromising his beliefs. The aim is not to achieve excellence in academic work, because there is no grade to measure his progress, but to achieve an acceptable level of mediocrity from himself that will please his peers. Individualism is out, competition is forbidden, conformity is enthroned.

Adding to this lab-rat style of education are the various special minority group courses. White students are forced to endure. "Black History" was the first, then along came the demand for "Multicultural education", which includes now the "alternative life styles" and "sexual orientations" of homosexuals, lesbians, bi-sexuals, transsexuals, and every other degenerate, perverted, anti-Christian, anti-nature, or anti-White and anti-American doctrine or philosophy the liberal/leftist radical educational establishment can conjure up and have taxpayers pay for.

One such utterly worthless course now being inserted into the schools all over this country are the mandatory courses on the mythical, much overblown "Holocaust". To our shame, the state of Illinois was the first state in the union to require the Big Jewish Lie of the "Holocaust" be taught in every public school in the state. Since that time, which took effect only a few years ago, the "Holocaust" is now taught in 11 other states and is inserted into the curriculum by various school boards in hundreds of United States cities.

And now that the Jews have their national "Holocaust Museum" in Washington, D.C. American teachers all over this country have been arranging field trips to visit this monument to Jewish power over our national government. Then for those who can't swing the funds for a trip to Washington for their students, the Jews have set up 19 other "Holocaust" museums; 48 resource centers to obtain "Holocaust" propaganda, 34 archive centers, 26 research institutes, and at last count, 12 memorials.

So, when it's time to study the "Holocaust" the Jews haven't missed a trick. However, despite all this, they still are not satisfied with how the "Holocaust" is being taught.

In the view of the Jews who write the lies they would have American parents pay to have stuffed down the throats of their children, it is not enough to just read about it or see a few doctored films. They suggest instead, simulation games, with students acting out the role of Gestapo agents and other students playing the role of poor, persecuted, innocent Jews. They also suggest as a way "to teach moral lessons" that "the Nuremberg Trial" be acted out with students "acting out the roles of murderers, victims, and judges."

Finally, Lucy S. Dawidowicz, a noted writer on the "Holocaust" believes for the "Holocaust" studies to be really effective, they must address a very touchy issue head on. Writes Dawidowicz: "The texts themselves reveal their shortcomings. Though most recite the facts, they do not stress the centrality of premeditated mass murder as an instrument of policy."

"But the more serious failure to which I have already alluded, is the omission of the history of anti-Semitism — and especially its roots in Christian doctrine — as necessary background to the murder of European Jews... the Nazis would not have succeeded in disseminating their brand of racist anti-Semitism had they not been confident of the pervasiveness, firmness, and durability of Christian hatred of Jews." (Lucy S. Dawidowicz, *Commentary Magazine*, December 1990, Page 27)

Now, the question is when did all these "multi-cultural" programs get started? As near as I can determine, the real

down fall of traditional American education began in 1945 with the creation, at the end of World War II, of the United Nations and our membership in it. From that time on, with the creation of the United Nations Scientific and Cultural Organization (UNESCO), a concerted and united effort was launched to undermine and to replace the morals and values of former generations with an alien, un-American, curriculum centered around the concept of world peace through world government.

The Unescoites are also great believers and purveyors of the doctrine of "racial equality". In 1950, UNESCO issued its first statement on race which said: "Race is more a social myth than a biological fact. The intermingling of people throughout countless centuries has destroyed any possibility of a so-called 'pure' race... The range in mental capacities in all races is much the same. There is no available scientific proof that groups of Mankind differ significantly in intelligence, temperament, or other inborn characteristics."

Of course that is an outright lie, at least 60 years of IQ tests, performed at all grade levels, age levels, and social levels, from elementary students to military recruits to prison inmates, has shown a gap of at least 20 points between White and Negro test subjects. [See Audrey M. Shuey, *The Testing of Negro Intelligence*, 1966, Social Science Press, New York.]

There are literally dozens of scientists, like Arthur Jensen of Berkeley, R. J. Herrnstein of Harvard, Henry Garret of Columbia, and John R. Baker of Oxford University, among many others, who do not believe the Marxist claptrap of "racial equality."

But UNESCO keeps pumping it out. The first UNESCO statement on race was issued in Paris, in July of 1950. The last UNESCO statement on race was issued from that fountainhead of human freedom, Moscow, Russia, in 1967.

However, two years after the United Nations was founded a little known group called the American Council on Education (ACE), issued a report in 1949 entitled *Intergroup Relations in Teaching Materials*. This report was a review of the contents of textbooks then in use in the public schools. What

the focus of the ACE study was "textbook treatment of minorities". This ACE study found "textbooks in use throughout the United States to be distressingly inadequate, inappropriate and even damaging to intergroup relations."

So the word went out to change the textbooks. But little was done until 1960 when the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith (ADL) made a study of American textbooks and found them not to their liking.

This ADL study found only 4 out of 45 books on history to their liking. Said the ADL: "while most books do contain some integrated photographs, the number of them must be increased considerably to reflect accurately our society."

On Indians the ADL says: "In general the treatment of American Indians has changed markedly since 1949. Accounts of White deceit and of Indian culture abound as they never had in the past. However, much more progress is still desirable."

On Jews, the ADL found that: "Some texts — but too few — have begun to state explicitly Jews are not a race. Most of them do not present a varied true to life picture of Jews in America today."

On Nazis: "Nazi persecutions of minorities are still inadequately treated... American histories and social problems texts either omit it or gloss over it — along with the opportunity to teach lessons about intergroup prejudice and conflict to their student readers."

The ADL study recommended that local school boards demand of book publishers that they produce textbooks that: "Present a pluralistic — rather than a 100% White, Protestant, Anglo-Saxon-view of history and the current social scene."

Also, the ADL demanded that textbooks: "Portray minority groups not as 'out groups' — strange, different and isolated — but sympathetically and in depth as valuable, dynamic, contributing elements in our culture."

The ADL also said the new textbooks should: "Deal frankly with past and current barriers to full equality in citizenship and constructive intergroup relations, and with ongo-

ing attempts to achieve both civil and human rights for all.”

Finally, the ADL vowed to: “Influence school systems to act as agents of change by refusing to purchase a text simply because ‘it is the best available’. Some major large-city school systems have been urged to assume this position, more must be encouraged to follow suit.”

As a result of this study, American textbooks were rewritten so that they would be, to use a current term, “politically correct”. That doesn’t mean the books are true, accurate, fair, objective accounts of history or any other subject, it just means they have been rewritten to please and placate some pampered racial, religious or sexual minority.

Now in researching this article, over and over again, I kept asking where do all these wacky, bizarre, subversive and immoral ideas come from? From where do the “Madhatters” of American education get their ideas?

At first, I thought all these so-called reforms that have made a shambles of American education must have come from the brain of some master Marxist. And there was some of that, as I have shown here. In fact there was a great deal of early Marxist infiltration of the public schools. However, where did the Marxists get their ideas of education? And how does their system compare with what is taught in American schools?

Consider the 10 points or rules of conduct followed by the Soviet Youth Group, The Pioneers.

1. A pioneer honors the memory of those who have given their life in the struggle for freedom and the flowering of the Soviet Motherland.

2. A pioneer is a friend to children of all nations of the world.

3. A pioneer studies diligently, is disciplined, and courteous.

4. A pioneer likes to work and takes good care of public property.

5. A pioneer is a good friend, cares for younger children, and helps grown-ups.

6. A pioneer develops courage and does not fear difficul-

ties.

7. A pioneer tells the truth and treasures the honor of his unit.

8. A pioneer develops his physique and does exercise every day.

9. A pioneer loves nature, he is a protector of green plants, useful birds, and animals.

10. A pioneer is an example to all children.

(Urie Bronfenbrenner, *Two Worlds of Childhood U.S. and U.S.S.R.*, 1973, Pages 42-51)

There is really not much to quarrel with in those points or rules for Soviet youth. But other than that, those are pretty good rules for anyone to follow.

And as far as what is taught in Soviet schools, that came as a surprise. According to the former Moscow bureau chief for the *New York Times*, Serge Schmemmann; “Rare is the Russian who was not reared on *The Deer-slayer* or *The Adventures of Tom Sawyer*, who is not familiar with Ernest Hemingway, William Faulkner, Sinclair Lewis, John Updike, Isaac Asimov. One Russian told the writer, “It would not be an exaggeration to say that in childhood we all were reared on American adventure literature — James Fenimore Cooper, Jack London, Edgar Allen Poe, Mark Twain, O. Henry — a whole constellation of names...” (Ravitch and Finn, Page 14)

So Russian children are enjoying America’s top writers, while American children are, thanks to the ADL, the NAACP and the NEA as well as UNESCO, given over to the soul-sapping, race-destroying, daily drippings of the “politically correct” hacks and whiners of that “Multicultural” fantasy land that has become American education.

But long last, I believe I have tracked the “Beast of Miseducation” to its lair, or rather its habitat, and it is not from the former Soviet Union. Their system of education is right on track because they did not let the educational quacks in — rather they booted them out and many of them came here.

I speak of the Jews. Not the Marxists, *per se*, but the Jews as a race. The Russians kept control of their educational system, while we let the Jews take ours over.

It started at the beginning of the 1930's in National Socialist Germany. Adolf Hitler recognized the Jewish poisoning of his people's culture and drove them out of the country, where many fled to America. Wrote Hitler in his book *Mein Kampf*: "What had to be reckoned heavily against the Jews in my eyes was when I became acquainted with their activity in the press, art, literature and the theater... This was pestilence, spiritual pestilence, worse than the Black Death of olden times and the people was being infected with it."

"The fact that nine tenths of all literary filth, artistic trash, and theatrical idiocy can be set to the account of a people, constituting hardly one hundredth of all the country's inhabitants, could not simply be talked away; it was the plain truth." "But what inevitably remained incomprehensible was the boundless hatred they [the German people] heaped upon their own nationality, despising its greatness, besmirching its history, and dragging its great men into the gutter. This struggle against their own species, their own clan, their own homeland, was as senseless as it was incomprehensible. It was unnatural." (Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*, Pages 58 and 60, Manheim edition, 1971)

So the same nonsense, the same filth, the same moral corrosion of America today was experienced by the Germans 71 years ago, in 1925, when Hitler first wrote those words. It was Jewish control of Germany then and it is Jewish control of America now.

In researching this article, I discovered the one true source of the madness that passes for American education today and it is not Soviet Russia, but Israel! It was in the book *Children of the Kibbutz*. Every single so-called educational reform, innovation, or technique for teaching of the last 50 years, you will find was already in practice in Israel, even before Israel was created by the United Nations in 1948.

The "Kibbutz" is a literal communist society and it is alive and well in Israel. Here is how the Jews educate their children.

1. "All courses in the humanities and social sciences are taught in the light of Marxism."

2. "A characteristic of the Kibbutz teaching method is the absence of competitive rating systems as a motivational technique. All students are promoted at the end of the school year, regardless of their performance." [In America this is called "social promotion".]

3. In addition to no grades, there are no exams on what was studied.

4. The teacher constructs his class on a "democratic basis." Students address the teacher on a first name basis. He in turn calls them "comrades".

5. The teacher "consults with his students", rather than inform them of decisions he has independently made.

6. The final choice of what is to be studied, "rests with the class, not the teacher".

7. Students may "leave the class at will — to get a drink, to go to the toilet, or for any other reason which they deem important".

8. The discussion method of teaching, rather than the lecture by the teacher is the preferred method.

9. Students are free to criticize the teacher for anything.

10. The Kibbutz classroom "is marked by the greatest degree of informality". [Such as in Herbert Kohl's "Open Classroom"?]

And when it comes to such radical "reforms" as "sex education" or coed dormitories or females playing sports formerly reserved for males, the Jews of the Kibbutz are way ahead of everyone. For example, here is the reported behavior of young Jewish children for the second through fourth grades.

1. "Masturbation among the second grade children is reported... Few attempt to conceal their masturbation and some even masturbate in class."

2. "In both the second and fourth grades, boys and girls shower together."

3. "Homosexual behavior among girls of the second grade is observed... Moreover, boys and girls often lie on top of each other and hug and kiss each other in public, with no sense of shame. At least one boy would kiss like a man of 20."

4. "In general, group interaction, including games is bisex-

ual; boys and girls not only play the same games, but tend to play them together."

All these quotes came from *Children of the Kibbutz* by Melford E. Spiro, Schocken Books, 1971, pages 257-280.

So we see, that the un-American nature of American education is the alien philosophy and teachings of the Jews. That is where all the so-called "educational reforms" have sprung from, and no place else!

The Jews have taken hold of the education of our children and by doing so, they are altering, no rather they are determining, the destiny of the White people of this nation.

This alien form of education, this chaos of racial conflict and mass ignorance was all sparked by the adoption of the Jewish Kibbutz style of education, with its doctrine of social egalitarianism.

And time is running short. Every year a million more non-Whites enter this country, and they soon make demands upon our schools to accommodate their needs. For example, in schools on the north side of Chicago, as many as 50 different languages are spoken in the schools by students, and they have to be taught in their own language!

And under President Reagan's watch, the funding for subsidizing this cultural chaos rose to 25% of the money spent by the federal government for programs promoting "English as a second language". Under President Carter, it was only 4% of those funds! (Sowell, Page 75)

Thanks a lot President Reagan. The wogs of the world should erect a statue in your honor for helping to undermine White culture. Also aiding in the destruction of White culture, was a United States Supreme Court ruling in 1974, *Lau vs Nichols*, where the supreme idiots of the Supreme Court ruled it was an unconstitutional denial of the "equal protection" clause of the Fourteenth Amendment to provide an English-only education to non-English speaking school children. How utterly absurd!

Yet it is the absurd, the insane, the immoral, the un-American and the anti-White and anti-Christian teachings that make up American education today. And like it or not,

you are paying for it through your taxes on your property and or your income.

Well, this alien way of learning might suit the Jews of Israel, it might help the Blacks and Hispanics and the Asians, it might work fine for the queers and lesbians, but it does not suit the racial and spiritual needs of our people. For we are White people! Aryans! The greatest, most noble race on earth. We are a free-born race of builders, creators, dreamers, inventors, explorers, and yes, conquerors. "Equality" is not and never was our goal. We want always to excel!

For this is the nature of our race. This is the nature of the nation created by our race! We shall never let it be otherwise! And rather than die slowly on the death bed of racial integration, or bend our knees in worship of a Jew-fashioned Marxist Mulatto goddess, we must fight for an educational system to preserve the great heritage that was and can be again — Aryan America!

#### Bibliography

- 1) *Atlanta Journal*, August 25, 1994.
- 2) Bently, Elizabeth. *Out of Bondage*, Ballantine Books, New York, 1988.
- 3) Bronfenbrenner, Urie. *Two Worlds of Childhood, U.S. and U.S.S.R.*, Russell Sage Foundation, Pocket Books, New York, 1973.
- 4) *Chicago Sun Times*, August 16, 1994.
- 5) Copperman, Paul. *The Literacy Hoax*, William Morrow and Company, New York, 1978.
- 6) Dawidowicz, Lucy S. *Commentary Magazine*, published by the American Jewish Committee, December, 1990.
- 7) Dilling, Elizabeth. *The Red Network*, published by Elizabeth Dilling, Kenilworth, Illinois, 1934.
- 8) Drake, Dr. George V. *Blackboard Power, NEA Threat to America*, Christian Crusade Publications, Tulsa, Oklahoma, 1968.
- 9) Gabler, Mell and Norma. *What are they Teaching our Children?*, Victor Books, Wheaton, Illinois, 1985.
- 10) Hefley, James C. *Textbooks on Trial*, Victor Books, Wheaton, Illinois, 1976.
- 11) Hitler, Adolf. *Mein Kampf*, translated by Ralph Man-

heim, Houghton Mifflin Company, Boston, 1971.

12) Holt, John. *Escape from Childhood*, Ballantine Books, New York, 1974.

13) Kane, Michael B. *Minorities in Textbooks*, published by the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith, Quadrangle Books, Chicago, 1970.

14) Kohl, Herbert R. *The Open Classroom*, Vintage Books, New York, 1970.

15) Langerton, Edward P. *The Busing Coverup*, Howard Allen Publishers, 1975.

16) LeBoutillier, John. *Harvard Hates America*, Gateway Editions, South Bend, Indiana, 1978.

17) Montagu, Ashley. *Statement on Race*, Oxford University Press, London, 1951, Third Edition, New York, 1972.

18) *The New American*, August, 1994.

19) Ravitch, Diane, and Chester Finn. *What do our 17-Year-Olds Know?*, Harper and Row, New York, 1987.

20) Root, Professor E. Merrill. *Brainwashing in the High Schools*, Devin-Adair Company, New York, 1965.

21) Shuey, Professor Audrey M. *The Testing of Negro Intelligence*, Social Science Press, New York, 1966.

22) Smith, Thomas B. *Educating for Disaster*, UCA Books, Evanston, Illinois, 1986.

23) Sowell, Thomas. *Inside American Education*, Macmillan Inc., New York, 1993.

24) Spiro, Melford E. *Children of the Kibbutz*, Schocken Books, New York, 1971.

25) Sutton, Anthony. *America's Secret Establishment*, Liberty House Press, Billings, Montana, 1986.

26) *USA Today*, August 24, 1994.

27) Williams, Walter. *Conservative Chronicle*, September 7, 1994.

Art Jones can be reached at P.O. Box 29316,  
Chicago, IL 60629 -- Phone 312-434-1323

**THOSE WHO WILL NOT READ  
HAVE NO ADVANTAGE  
OVER THOSE  
WHO CANNOT READ!**

## What the Liberals Don't Understand

Both Terrorism and Random Violence

Will Increase as Alienation Grows

by Dr. William Pierce

I was watching the television news one evening about three weeks ago, and Bill Clinton came on and made a few comments about the rash of burnings of Black churches across the South. Mr. Clinton announced that he knew that White racism was responsible for the burnings. Organized hatred was behind it, he said, and it wouldn't be tolerated.

After that I waited for the newscaster to tell us about the evidence Mr. Clinton had that some sort of White racist conspiracy was involved, but no evidence was presented. The newscaster just moved on to other news. I wondered at the time whether or not Mr. Clinton had some inside information, some secret which he didn't want to share with the public, because I wasn't sure at all that the burnings were an organized effort by White racists. I already had been following the news of the burnings for a few days myself, and I just didn't see anything that suggested a White conspiracy. A boozed-up Ku Kluxer might have torched a Black church here or there, but the multi-state string of burnings just doesn't have the feel of the work of a White racist organization.

Apparently the secret police who were investigating the burnings figured that too. They learned in school that most cases of arson are associated with insurance fraud, and so they began questioning Black parishioners and asking Black preachers to take lie-detector tests.

Well, sir, that caused an outburst of liberal indignation in the controlled media. The racist cops are blaming the victims! Quit investigating Blacks and start arresting White racists, the media were screaming. Don't worry about evidence. It's obvious that White racists are doing this, so start rounding them up. And Mr. Clinton's head secret policeman,

Janet Reno, threw a real tantrum. She called in the chief investigators, stamped her feet, and ordered them to stop investigating Blacks. White racists are responsible for the fires, she said. Now, go out and arrest some White racists!

And the media kept up their wailing about White racists burning Black churches. I have dozens of the most outrageous, bigoted, irrational newspaper clippings you can imagine on the subject. I'll read excerpts from a couple of them, just to give you the flavor. A typical case was an editorial in the *Charleston Gazette*, a raving-liberal West Virginia newspaper which is an embarrassment to an otherwise decent state. On June 18 the *Charleston Gazette's* editor wrote, and I quote:

Raw racism seems to be the motive.

As we've said before, Americans generally are decent, compassionate people who don't feel racial hate. But the nation still has a vein of bigotry—and a few racists are brutal enough to join hate groups such as the Ku Klux Klan or the Freemen.

Extreme bigots presumably are starting the fires, even though investigators haven't yet found evidence of an organized conspiracy. Our guess is that a few white rednecks, half drunk in a Southern roadhouse, see a TV report of a Black church burning and decide to inflict the same punishment on Blacks in their vicinity.

Churches are a natural target for race-haters.... Just because they're idiots doesn't mean they aren't disgusting criminals who must be locked in prison. The wave of black church fires has gripped the conscience of America. Leaders and groups at every level are calling for a national crackdown. Decent Americans who feel no hostility should lend their voices to the outcry and exert pressure until all the arsonists are prosecuted.

Well, well, well! Racism *seems* to be the motive. Bigots *presumably* are starting the fires. What the editor of the *Charleston Gazette* really means is that he *hopes* White racists are burning the churches, so that they can be caught and punished—*severely*. He's *praying* that a racist conspiracy will be discovered, so that it can be *stamped out*, hopefully with a high body count. And as for "Americans who feel no hostility," he clearly is *not* among them.

Or consider this bit of rabid commentary by *Washington Post* columnist Carl Rowan. It was in the June 13 edition of the *Post* and was titled "Church Bombers and *The Turner Diaries*." Mr. Rowan wrote, and I quote:

I think that there is a grotesque conspiracy to "save the white race" afoot in America, and that the church bombings [*sic*] are part of a plot to provoke blacks to react violently, thus giving all the hate groups in the land an excuse to uncover their caches of weapons and use them against blacks and against whites who sympathize with blacks.

I have turned anew to *The Turner Diaries*, the revolutionary "bible" of the Montana Freemen, the Aryan Supremacists, and the militiamen and others who threaten to "solve the race problem" by killing Blacks, Jews, and liberals. This little 210-page book written by West Virginia professor William Pierce under the pseudonym Andrew Macdonald is the most diabolically violent plan for solving America's racial and social problems that I have ever read.

Mr. Rowan follows with a long extract from *The Turner Diaries*—a book I wrote, incidentally—to prove his point, and then he concludes, and again I quote:

The bigots who seek to destroy "the system" clearly believe that even if they burned 10,000 black churches, most of "the white race" would side with them if outraged blacks or their federal protectors took up arms against the arsonists. Federal authorities know this; thus their caution, even timidity, in cracking down on the Freemen, or the rash of new hate groups, or the weird souls who are stockpiling weapons they expect to use against their state and federal governments.

The church bombings reflect a race madness that is far worse than we want to think it is. A lot more people are in grave danger than those who worship in black churches.

So, what do we have here? Hatred and hostility, stemming from fear, in the *Charleston Gazette*; galloping paranoia, stemming from fear, in the *Washington Post*. And these two examples are pretty typical of the liberal response everywhere to the church burnings.

The facts are not yet all in, but the arson cases which have been solved to date suggest something quite different from Bill Clinton's or Carl Rowan's assumption of a White racist conspiracy or even the *Charleston Gazette's* assumption of groups of White rednecks wanting to punish Blacks.

Alabama Fire Marshal John Robison has investigated 38 cases of arson or suspected arson of churches in Alabama since 1991. Of those 38 churches, 15 were Black churches, and 23 were White, and he's found no evidence of racial motives in any of the burnings. In one case, that of the Antioch A.M.E. Church in Fort Deposit, Alabama, the Black female minister was charged with burning her own church. I quote

Fire Marshal Robison: "The pastor was upset with the congregation about money; she felt she didn't get paid enough," he said.

Last month, on June 18, four Black children, aged 12 and under, were arrested for setting a fire in a Black church in Florence, South Carolina. Of 27 church fires which have been investigated in South Carolina since 1991, 12 fires were in White churches and 15 of them were in Black churches, and a total of six Whites and six Blacks have been arrested in connection with those 15 burnings of Black churches.

The Georgia Bureau of Investigation has investigated seven church burnings in Georgia during the past 18 months. Six of the seven churches had White congregations. The one Black church which was burned, in February 1995, was torched by a Black juvenile.

On June 19 of this year two Black men were arrested in Columbus County, North Carolina, and charged with burning a building on the grounds of the Black Mount Tabor Baptist Church. The previous week a 12-year-old White girl was arrested for setting a fire which destroyed an abandoned building on the grounds of a Black church in Charlotte, North Carolina. The 12-year-old White girl was said to be emotionally troubled, but I have not heard that she was part of any racist conspiracy.

Now, all of this seems to me to be pretty inconclusive evidence—certainly not the sort of evidence to suggest a White racist conspiracy—although I wouldn't bet that Mr. Clinton's BATF goons and his FBI goons can't find some kind of conspiracy, if they try hard enough to please their boss.

The hysterical reaction of the liberals to these church burnings suggests several things to me. First, liberals *want* there to be a White conspiracy behind it, because that would tend to confirm their theory about race relations generally: namely, whenever things don't work the way liberal theory says they should work, the reason is White racism. That's the only Politically Correct explanation: *White racism*. Second, they really *believe* there *is* a White conspiracy, because so many of their plans have been going wrong lately that

they're becoming a little paranoid. Third, they're *frightened*; it's clear that more and more people are turning against the government these days, or at least losing faith in the government, and the government is the only protection which stands between the liberals and the wrath of the heterosexual White males they have treated so contemptuously for so long. It is this liberal fear, I believe, which explains the increasing level of viciousness and hatred we are seeing in liberal condemnations of the government's enemies.

Do you remember the way most of the controlled media treated the standoff between the FBI and the Montana Freemen which ended last month? The Freemen had some really nutty religious ideas—just as David Koresh's Branch Davidians at Waco did—and they had some even nuttier ideas about finance and economics. They figured that they had just as much right to issue money and set up banks as the Federal Reserve system had, and so that's what they did—which, of course, was technically a violation of the law. But they hadn't hurt anyone and had no intention of hurting anyone. They just wanted to be left alone. Yet the controlled media and the liberal commentators were angry that the FBI didn't go storming onto their ranch with tanks, flamethrowers, and helicopter gunships. The liberal media wanted blood. The liberal media hated the Freemen.

Why is that?

I'll tell you why. The liberals hated the Freemen, because the Freemen had challenged the authority of the government. There's hardly anything that frightens a liberal more than the thought of losing the government's backing, the government's muscle for forcing the public to submit to liberal policies and programs. The liberals have built up an unnatural coalition of minorities and abnormal people—a coalition of Blacks and other racial minorities, of homosexuals, of militant feminists, of perennial welfare recipients of all races—to keep a grip on government. They have built a coalition of people who depend on the government to guarantee their special privileges and protections. This is the coalition which put Bill Clinton into office.



If normal people—if White, heterosexual, working men and women—were allowed to just tell the government to go to hell, the way the Freemen did, the whole liberal house of cards would come tumbling down. People would be free to hire or fire or rent to or not rent to anyone they wanted. Schools could set their own admission policies. People who have come to feel that they are entitled to a handout from the government would suddenly be faced with the prospect of working for a living or starving. Perverts of various sorts would suddenly find themselves shunned by normal, decent people and would have to retreat back into their closets.

And what could the liberals do to save their skins? Where could they hide to escape retribution for what they have done to our society these past 50 years or so? Where could they run that the lynch mobs wouldn't find them?

That's why they hate anyone who threatens the authority of the Federal government. That's why they're terrified by the idea of people just deciding to opt out of the system.

You know, if there is any conspiracy connected to the burnings of Black churches, it is a conspiracy among liberals and Blacks to use the burnings to bludgeon White Americans with more White guilt, with more demands to outlaw "racism" and make still more concessions to non-Whites. Virtually every news report and every editorial in the controlled media about a church burning has attributed the burning to White racism. Some of them even say something like, "The police haven't caught the White racist who did this yet, but we know it had to be a White racist." And, of course, the news reporting on this subject is very selective. If they catch a White suspect, it's front-page news. If they catch a Black suspect, it's buried in the classified section. And if it's a White church that burns instead of a Black church, it doesn't even make the national news.

And this White guilt campaign seems to be working with some folks. Various White Christian groups have been rending their garments and beating their breasts and crying, "Mea culpa! Mea culpa!" Ralph Reed, the head of the Christian Coalition, one of the largest fundamentalist Christian

groups in the country, fell into that trap last month. He went to an association of Black preachers in the South with his hat in his hand and essentially accepted White Christian responsibility for the burnings of Black churches.

This is the same sort of guilt racket the Jews have been working for the past 50 years. They've been saying, in effect, "You could have stopped the Holocaust if you had really cared about us, but you didn't. You let the Germans gas us. And so now you owe us." It worked for the Jews, so why not for the Blacks?

Now, please note that I'm not saying that Blacks or liberals are in an organized conspiracy to burn Black churches. I'm saying that it certainly looks like the liberals are in a conspiracy to use the burnings for their own ends by misrepresenting them in their news coverage and commentary.

My guess is that what we're seeing in these burnings is simply an increase in random violence as our society continues to decay under liberal policies. Today it's churches, because churches, being unoccupied most of the time, are easy targets. Six months from now it could be empty school buildings—or banks or whatever the fad happens to be at the time. This is something I predicted 20 years ago in my book, *The Turner Diaries*, just as I predicted a great increase in political terrorism. We're certainly seeing the increase in terrorism: the World Trade Center bombing, the Oklahoma City bombing, the Unabomber, the bombing in Saudi Arabia. And I think we'll see a lot more random violence and destruction like these church burnings—not because of White racism, but because the policies of the liberals and the mass media and the government are destroying our society, alienating our people, and causing more and more individuals to lash out violently, in one way or another.

The liberals and the minorities and freaks who make up their coalition can't understand this. To a homosexual or a militant feminist or a liberal booster of the New World Order this is the best of times. Things have never been better. We have more of their beloved diversity than ever before; more multiculturalism; more miscegenation; more democracy;

more degeneracy in art, literature, and music; more permissiveness and depravity in our social life. Everything is more cosmopolitan, everything is more Jewish than ever before. There has never been another time when one could see so many racially mixed couples on the streets, never a time when homosexuals and their life-style have been held up to such public admiration, never another time when there were two Jews and a Negro on the Supreme Court, never another time when half of the President's cabinet consisted of Jews and other minorities. Wonderful, wonderful, wonderful! How could anyone be against such things? Except, of course, those awful heterosexual White males, those awful White racists!

They don't understand why we hate their government, why we hate them, why we hate what they've done to our civilization and to our people. But they do know that we hate them. And they are frightened.

They are mistaken, of course, when they blame us for every blow that is struck against them. They don't understand that a great many ordinary people without any real sense of purpose or any racial feeling one way or another—even many Blacks—are frustrated and unhappy and alienated in this unnatural society that the liberals have forced on all of us, and that more and more of these alienated people are striking out randomly at any target they can find.

No, the liberals don't understand that—but, believe me, they will see more and more of this random, purposeless violence, just as they will see more and more very purposeful terrorism. And in their bigotry and their fear and their lack of understanding they'll continue to blame everything on organized White racism. But one day—one day before too long—understanding will come to the liberals. It will come on the day that they have been having nightmares about. It will come on the day when an awakened White public rises up and begins a great cleansing of this land of ours.

This article is based on the American Dissident Voices program aired on July 7, 1996. A cassette recording of this broadcast is available from National Vanguard, Rte 39, Box 330, Hillsboro, WV 24946.

---

---

## THE AWAKENING

by Eric Thomson

"But Rabbi, a goy is a goy is a goy!" Israel shook his untidy head, causing his frizzy Afro hairdo to gyrate like tiny coiled springs. The Elder raised his hand to still the outburst. "Enough of our chutzpah. I should not have to tell you that our tribe depends for its survival on information. We must be informed always and in advance of the *goyims'* intentions."

"Yes," interjected another member of the hook-nosed company. "What you tell us of this shiksa's activities is most interesting. You say she is behaving like a missionary, talking of a 'Great Awakening'! 'The Elders, being Jews, were in the habit of interrupting others' conversations, and the fat rabbi was no exception. 'Nach! But most important, you say she does not speak of these things with all the students, just the Whites!'"

"Most unusual at a university. By such time a goy should be thoroughly bent to our teaching," mused the first Elder as he scratched his nose. A chill of windswept snow entered the chamber, causing the candles to flicker upon the seven-stemmed candelabra, for a moment dispelling the rank odor of kosher bodies.

"Shut the door, schmuck. You vant ve should freeze our asses off?" shouted the fat Elder. "Oh, it's you, Rabbi Kitzel. Excuse me for saying it, but good you don't look." The melting snow still dripped from the rabbi's proboscis as he flung a sodden leaflet upon the gold-inlaid kaballistic symbols which decorated the top of the Council Table. "Good I don't feel. Look at that!" He pointed a claw-like finger at the leaflet. Responding to the heat of the stuffy room or to the command of some Higher Power, the leaflet unfolded, blossoming like a flower of purity in the midst of the vampiric assembly. Defiantly emblazoned upon the single sheet of white paper were the bold letters forming the slogan "BUY ARYAN!" But it was the proud, invincible Aryan Cross standing guard at each corner of the page which brought on a chorus of frenzied ululation.

"Nu-nu-nu-nu-nu!"

"Oy-yoi-yoi-yoi-yoi!"

"Kiyi-yi-yiyill goy-yoi-yoi-yoi-yim!" After the paroxysm of talmudic hatred had subsided, Rabbi Kitzel resumed the discussion. "Second time this week the neighborhood's been plastered with these. I can tell you, it's bad for business. Some of the *goyim* are shopping at the Jones butcheries instead of mine. I've noticed a definite downturn in sales at most of my other shops as well. It's only a blessing the stupid *goyim* don't know I own the Jones shops too."

"Stupid, stupid *goyim*," ughed the others, rubbing their hands together.

"Don't feel so bad, Hymie, my son," admonished the eldest rabbi, whose breath stank of ill-digested raw salmon, "Our informers will surely lead us to the culprit who is distributing these leaflets. Then you will have more hamburger on the next Feast of Purim, may that happy occasion be not long delayed."

"Amen," said the fat rabbi, audibly smacking his blubbery lips.

"Amen!" said all assembled. "Yahweh be praised!" The first Elder nudged the youth with his elbow. "You see, Israel, my boy, how we must not relax our vigilance for an instant.

So we sponsor a thousand churches and phoney political groups to befuddle the *goyim*, and for the most part we succeed in deluding them. But there are always the few who see through our smoke screen and divine our real purpose of Zionist World Conquest. These we must weed out and destroy, for although our plans have nearly been fulfilled, there is still a great danger of their being upset by the unforeseen. That is why there must be NO unforeseen. Do you now crasp the importance of your work, Izzey? Even though it may not lead to the discovery of anything important in this case, you must not slacken.

"Remember, the best of the *goyim* must be killed. It is so written in the Talmud," said the Elder as he thrust the leaflet into the candle flame.

"I understand, Rabbi. I'll let you know what I find out.

Shalom." Israel rose from his place amid the obscene gathering and left the chamber accompanied by raucous shouts of "Shalom!", "Next year in Jerusalem!", and "Shut the door, schmuck!" Buttoning his expensive carcoat, he strode arrogantly down the icy, darkened street to his waiting Jaguar sports car. It was good, he felt, to be an adept of the Lodge wherein no Gentile could enter, although no Jew could be stayed from entering the most sacred of the *goyisch* inner sanctums as the law forbade such discrimination. Yes, he could truly thank Yahweh for making him one of his Chosen People. The trusting, slow-witted *goyim* were sheep for the slaughter, placidly unaware that their chosen shepherds were in league with the ravaging wolves and that the wolves shared the very sheepfold! Yes, stupid, stupid *goyim*. The image of a naked blond Nordic girl (or boy, for that matter), heavily chained and subject entirely to his will filled him with a sudden burst of lust. Panting, he played with his twisted sexual fantasy as he waited for the engine to warm up, his prominent nostrils twitching in appreciation of the fresh leather aroma of the sumptuous upholstery.

"It smells like money," he thought, causing the powerful engine to roar into life. Returning his thoughts to the fantasy of the Nordic body, he realized that chains were unnecessary. He could satisfy his every whim with money alone. Those little dollar signs, dancing to the tune of his people, were heavier than all the metal chains in the world and they were created out of nothing, mere chicken scratches upon a ledger page. How stupid the *goyim* were! These thoughts so inflamed Israel's potbellied physique that he kept his foot pressed down upon the accelerator as he jammed the automatic transmission into gear. The rear wheels spun upon the ice until they gripped dry pavement, whereupon the Jaguar catapulted forward. Israel lost control of the steering as the tires skidded over another patch of ice. The fire plug approached as if in slow motion, and Israel's eyes fixed upon the inevitable in horrified fascination. What would his mother say? The Jaguar spun around and hit the hydrant broadside, demolishing the rear fender as the car bounced

over the curb. He felt the car ride up, onto the gushing, jagged stem of the broken hydrant, and heard the fan blades shriek as they chewed into the radiator. The broken fire hydrant had lifted the madly racing engine from its mounting and the hood burst open to spew out a geyser of water haloed with a cloud of smoke and steam from the damaged engine. If this were not enough, the violent impact had caused a short in the electrical wiring and the car was now on fire.

In a fever of panic, Israel wrenched at the door handle. The door on the driver's side was jammed. Like a pilot desperately trying to bale out of a stricken aircraft, he clawed at his safety belt and fought to pull himself out of the cramped confines of the bucket seat. His legs tangled in the voluminous folds of his expensive bellbottom trousers, and his high, platform shoes impeded his frenzied efforts to escape, like leaden divers' boots. A voice, not quite human (his own) dinned in his ears as the sealed cockpit filled with blinding, noxious smoke.

"...reckless driving, creating a public nuisance, insulting an officer of the law..." The pencil moved implacably over the page of the little notebook as the policeman recited the charges. As the fire sirens approached in the distance, Israel fumed and bit his lips. The young, White policeman's quiet voice and polite manner had prompted him into an arrogant tantrum, despite the officer's fortunate appearance on the otherwise deserted street and his prompt rescue of the irate Jew from the now blazing wreck of the car. He hated the handsome, regular features and the calm, businesslike demeanor of the young policeman. Oh, how he would love to see him cringe, begging for mercy, as he thrust in the sacrificial knife. That happy day would come, he promised himself, so it would be wise to keep silent. Besides, it was too cold to stand around. With feigned contrition, he accepted the ticket and took a taxi home. He missed two of his morning classes in psychodrama, but he was well in time for Professor Shapstein's sensitivity-training seminar. He was rarely absent from these classes. The negroes were also punctual in their attendance, as fragrant White flesh was very much to their

liking. Following this hour of strenuous intellectual discipline, Israel went over to the Student Cafeteria for his accustomed coffee break. As he left the cashier's stand, he saw, sitting at a window side table, the young blond object of his mission. Her hair was pulled back in a ponytail which accentuated her high forehead and classic features. Straightaway he changed course and made for her table, jostling others who chanced to be in his path. He knew just how much he could impose upon the good nature and politeness of the whites, whose manners he dismissed as stupidity and weakness. By behaving rudely and getting away with it, he was able to still the nagging fear in his mind that they knew all about him and were waiting...

"S---!" He brusquely tried to shake off the disquieting thought with a gutter expletive. "If they haven't wakened in 6000 years, why should they wake up now? Wakening... The 'Great Awakening'..." The thought reminded him of his mission and snapped him back into the reality of his surroundings. There was a young White couple sitting opposite the blond girl, apparently involved in earnest discussion with her. The conversation ceased as they saw him approach and, since he was going to sit at their table, despite the abundance of places at other tables, the couple gathered up their books and took their leave.

"Hi ya, I'm Izzey," he said raucously as he slumped into the recently vacated seat in front of her. She regarded the Afroed apparition coolly, and with a twinkle of mischief in her ice-blue eyes said, "I'm sorry to hear that. Is it curable?" Her well-enunciated English sounded foreign to him.

"Hey, like don't put me down, man!" Unconsciously he aped the dialect of dope addicts and negroes. "Where ya from?" The reddening of her cheeks showed that she wore no makeup and her eyebrows, as blond as her hair, arched in mild annoyance. "Unless your 'Izzeyness' has afflicted your sight, you must be able to see that I am not a man. As for your question, I come from the North. May I ask where you come from? It was my understanding that most of those who lived in this region spoke English."

"Oh, wow! You come on too strong." He drank a mouthful of coffee and smacked his lips. "Hey, like this is a free country. You got no right to put me down."

"I'm sorry, but I am still unused to the local customs. I did not realize that 'freedom' entitled you to intrude upon my privacy, but does not allow me to defend myself against intrusion. Thank you for the lesson." She smiled wistfully. Israel's thoughts of lust, the girl's exotic manner, his duty to discover her purpose, and his own incorrigible self-centeredness were proof against her sarcasm.

"Whatcha studying?" He took a bite of chocolate donut, smacking his lips as he chewed. The girl's gaze was distant, her eyes focussed as if they saw through him. "Biology." Her voice was gentle, just audible over the incessant clash of dishes and the boisterous voices of the black students. Her thoughts were obviously far away. "A drug freak," thought Izzey, "Wonder what she's on." Incapable of subtlety, he burst out, "So what's this 'Great Awakening' you're turned on to?"

"Oh, that," she laughed, "That's the slogan of a new encounter group." He opened his lips in mid-smack, "Not some kind of Jesus-freak scene, is it?" His Jewish impudence seemed to be having the right effect. "It never fails," he thought, "these *goyisch* bitches are spoiled and really want to be bossed around by a big black stud or the nearest substitute." Izzey tried to make up for his lack of physique by his volume of noise output, often successfully. The girl sipped her coffee as she considered her reply. "No, we're not Christians, if that's what you mean. It's more like..."

"...anything goes!" he interrupted. The girl agreed. "Yes, that is a good description." He lit a cigarette without asking her permission. "You dig, I'm really into the encounter grope, uh, group scene. Funny I never heard about your 'Great Awakening' crowd." He blew the acrid smoke across her saucer. She twitched her nose and frowned at his effrontery. "I hope my eating does not bother your smoking."

"Naw, go right ahead." Izzey felt in a generous, expansive mood. Yahweh was on his throne and all was going splendidly. Maybe he White girl would be a good lay, he thought.

Action followed thought as he reached under the table and put his hand on her knee.

"Ouch! Ya bitch!" He stared at the back of his hand in disbelief. A small, deep cut stung furiously, and blood oozed into a large, dark glob which suddenly broke and ran onto his expensive bell bottoms. "Ya bitch! Why ja do that?"

"Please control yourself," she said, giving her sharp fingernails a casual appraisal. "Your eagerness is appreciated, however. You may come to our encounter group this evening. Meet me at the University Subway Station tonight at 11:30."

"Thanks a lot for the invite, bitch. Ow!" He sucked at his wound.

"Excuse me, I must go now." With graceful swiftness she collected her books, rose from the table, and vanished in the milling crowd. Izzey stared after her, a trickle of blood and spittle running down his pimply chin. "I'll getcha, *goyisch* bitch!" His hatred like a dagger aimed at her smooth, white throat.

It was 11:45.

"Keep her waiting," he chuckled, "Izzey doesn't beg favors from *goyisch* bitches." Clearly, Izzey's hand was not the only thing pricked by the 'ice princess', as he nicknamed her. He turned his father's Cadillac onto the street which went past the subway station, and saw her standing at the entrance, a pale, upright figure, only the mist of her breath to show that she was not a statue. He stamped on the brake pedal and lurched to a halt, but she seemed not to see him. He pressed the electric control button and lowered the window on the passenger side. "Well, c'mon, get in!" She shook her head and beckoned to him, a slow, graceful motion made as if she were swimming at a great depth. It would have struck him as distinctly eerie, had she not looked so beautiful, or the street lights so bright. "Besides," he thought, "she must be on something which has blown her mind. Great! Just the way I want her. She won't know what's happening." With this predatory presumption, he got out of the car and approached her. He drew within six feet of her, close enough to see her red cheeks and the movement of the fur fringe upon her white cape as a

slight breath of wind stirred the chilly air. She was looking in his direction again, not at him, but through him, as if he were not there. Strangely, her implacable gaze reassured him. "She's high on something, that's for sure," he smiled to himself.

"Well," he reached for her arm, "come on, what're you freezing me out here for?"

"My name is Gudrun," she said matter-of-factly, "I was waiting for you and you are late."

"So what?" He motioned toward his car. "Get in and tell me where this encounter group meets." She did not move. "No, you will come with me." With a sudden push, she opened the door to the station and strode swiftly toward the turnstile.

"Goddamn it, you crazy or something?" He pushed in after her. Already she was through the turnstile and hurrying down the dimly-lighted stairs. As there was no one else in the station, Israel climbed over the turnstile and raced after her, their footsteps echoing among the deserted corridors. In his pursuit of the fleeting white figure, Izzey was only vaguely aware of the metallic voice intoning at intervals, "Attention, subway patrons, the University section of the subway is now closed... now closed... now closed..." Panting from the unaccustomed exertion, Izzey overtook her on the darkened platform. "What the f---ya tryna do?" She smiled at him radiantly. "I knew you would come." Still trying to catch his breath, he shouted between puffs, "Ya crazy bitch. There ain't no trains... at... this..." The rumble was unmistakable. Soon the headlamps beamed upon them and the train screeched to a halt at the platform.

"Well, I, uh..." he stammered. This time she took hold of his arm led him through the open doors. "You almost made us miss the last train. Come, sit here, beside me."

"But I left my car up there with the engine running!" He tried to pull away, but gave up when the doors closed and the train sped onwards. In numb fascination he watched station after station flash by. His racial paranoia began to fill him with dread as he noticed that no other passengers rode the

wildly hurtling train. Still, he was with a mere girl against whom he could certainly defend himself. Thus comforted, he began to occupy himself by watching the swiftly passing scenery, for now they rode upon a surface line which took them through some old-fashioned suburbs and into a seemingly endless forest. Feeling an incessant pain in his ribs, he turned toward the girl.

"Cut that out, will ya?" he snarled, showing his yellowed, rat-like teeth. She withdrew her elbow and smiled with her peculiar blend of innocence tinged with mischief. "But you weren't listening. You must pay attention when I tell you about the princess who lived east of the sun and west of the moon."

"Lay off with the fairy tales!" He shivered involuntarily.

"Oh well, you won't have to hear it now. We're almost there." he gave a low-pitched chuckle.

"Stop it. Stop it, I tell ya!" He shook her by the shoulder. "Come on, you gotta tell me what you're on!" She looked deep into his eyes with an expression of bland incomprehension. "On? Why I, you, are on this train. When it stops, we shall get off. Is that unusual?"

"Look, I don't wanna hear..." He jerked his head toward the window. The train was slowing down. A signpost flashed by, but the driven snow had covered the name of the station. Soon, they stopped in a forest clearing filled with the mist of powdery snow blown from the surrounding fir trees. The doors opened and the girl got up to leave. She looked down at Izzey, the unspoken question in her yes.

"Don't worry about me," he said, a defensive edge to his voice. "Nothing's getting me off this train."

"As you wish. The coroner will take you off in the morning. This is the last stop. There is no heat, no current to close the doors, and there is frost in the air. Good night!" She stepped out into the snow.

"So what, meshuga, I'll be warmer in here than out there, with a cold bitch like you!" He hunched his shoulders and pulled his carcoat tighter about him. The minutes crept by.

"She's right," he thought. "It's getting colder." He huddled

onto the seat and tried to sleep, but the cold was too deep, too penetrating to ignore. Soon, he had to stand up and stamp his feet, slapping his arms about him to gain warmth from increased circulation. It was damnable, he thought, to be so sleepy and yet unable to sleep. He sniffed the cold air. Was he imagining, or did he smell woodsmoke? He sniffed again. No doubt about it, there was woodsmoke in the air. Someone had a warm fire nearby. Unable to face the cold any longer, Izzey decided to leave the train. His first step caused him to fall into a deep snow drift which had concealed the gap between the train and the rough-hewn platform. He fought his way out, cursing the sudden chill, and reached firmer footing. As he stood rubbing the snow out of his eyes, he heard the surge of current in the traction motors, the hiss of escaping air and the rumble of the train as it got underway.

"Wait!" he screamed. "Wait, ya bastid, ya gotta let me on!" He floundered in the snow and tripped over one of the platform logs. Impotently, he called after the fast-receding train, reviling it with all the filth-ridden curses of the Talmud which came to mind. Soon he was alone, with only the whisper of the wind playing in the fir branches overhead. The cold froze his tantrum in short order and it became imperative for him to find the source of the smoke or die of exposure. Clumsily he regained his feet and lurched in the direction in which he had seen the girl go. It was not easy to follow her footprints, as the snow was drifting into the hollows and the faint impressions were hard to see in the dark, but soon the smell of smoke grew stronger and not far ahead he saw the rustic outlines of a large, well-lighted hunting lodge, the only building in the vicinity. As he slogged his way forward he began to discern the sounds of loud revelry which one might associate with a monumental beer bust.

"Jeez," he muttered with frosted breath. "All this work to discover some whacked-out fraternity house. Sheeeeeit!" He climbed a broad flight of log steps and crossed the freshly-swept veranda. The lodge's oaken door was massive, and he wondered how many shekels it had cost the management. After a fruitless search for a bell or buzzer, he discovered that

the huge, antlered deer skull which hung from the door served as a knocker. Using both hands and much effort, he raised the skull and let it crash against the door. Soon, the door swung open, wide enough to allow a bearded, ruddy face to protrude.

"Is Gudrun in there? I'm her guest." He hurriedly wiped his streaming nose upon his coatsleeve. "Gudrun?" queried the ruddy face in a thick foreign accent. "Gudrun!" A woman's voice answered, followed by a peal of laughter.

"Some party," thought Izzey. "Wonder if I could turn them onto some smack. After all, business is pleasure."

"Come in," said Gudrun. "You will catch cold out there." She held the door open for him. Slowly he entered the smokey hall, his limbs stiff with cold. As he became warmer he warily looked about him. The interior of the lodge was enormous. Despite the great height, there was only one room and the smoke from large fires rose to vanish amid the blackened rafters far above. The floors were covered with rushes, and the revelers sat on benches beside trestle tables well laden with food and drink. Although Izzey thought the manager was stupid for switching off the electric lights, he could see by the flickering torchlight that the walls were decorated with spears, shields and hunting trophies. His panic subsided when he caught sight of the many long-haired 'freaks' who wore far-out clothes, some of which looked like animal skins. What a commune this was!

Still, there weren't enough blacks to make the scene swing. In fact, he saw not one. Moreover, the desultory outbursts of singing were nothing compared to a rock band which had obviously not yet made its appearance. Izzey felt dwarfed by most of the male members of the company, and by most of the females, for that matter, although they were barefoot while he still wore his platform shoes. The majority of the guests were blond, with a mere sprinkle of brunettes and redheads. None of them looked Jewish, so it appeared that he, Izzey Zilchstein, had invaded this lily-white bastion all on his lonesome. The Elders would be pleased with him, he thought.

"You have had nothing to eat or drink" said Gudrun, proffering a clay bowl brimming with a frothy, golden liquid. She wore a simple garment of white cloth, bound at the waist with a golden chain which supported an ornate sword and scabbard. The ensemble did full justice to her firm, lithe figure and revealed much of her healthy complexion. Forgetting his previous misadventure, he would have grasped the luscious goddess before him, but he needed both his hands to hold the heavy drinking bowl.

"Skol." Gudrun raised a horn goblet and poured out a libation upon the floor. The remainder she drank.

"Shalom," said Izzey, cautiously sipping the golden beverage which tasted of honey. "Hey, whose pad is this?"

"You will soon meet the host." Gudrun smiled. As if in answer, there came the ring of sword upon shield and the squall of brazen war trumpets. The door of the hall crashed open, and all stood silent in expectation.

"What happens now?" Izzey stood on tiptoes, trying to see over the shoulders of the towering assembly.

"Silence," hissed Gudrun. "The ceremony has begun." Into the hall marched a short-haired, well-muscled young man, naked but for the heavy sledgehammer which he carried easily in his right hand. The throng parted to make way for him, forming a broad aisle running the length of the hall. Izzey recognized him as the policeman who had rescued him the previous night. "Wait 'til I tell his Chief," chuckled Izzey. "He'll be only too glad to drop the charges." The hammer-bearer strode past the clad assembly with an air of dignity which no kingly robes could confer. At last he reached the end of the hall and turned to face the vast company. Gudrun unsheathed her sword and jabbed one of Izzey's well-padded buttocks. "Go now. It is your turn."

"Ow, hey, you can't..." With surprising strength she grasped his arm and twisted it behind his back, thus steering him up the aisle toward the squat stone altar and the stern-visaged hammer-bearer. Izzey was too dumbfounded to raise a last raucous protest as other maidens grasped his limbs and held him spread-eagled upon the cold stone surface of

the altar. With merciful swiftness, the priest raised the sacred hammer and brought it crashing down upon the head of the speechless Israel, whose blood, bones and brains were scattered to the four winds in that instant. Raising the sacred hammer once more, the priest proclaimed, "THUS MAY THE CLANG OF THOR'S HAMMER AWAKEN YOUR WRATH, O GREAT ODIN, AND MAY YOU LEAD US ONWARD AGAINST THESE, THE DESTROYERS OF OUR RACE. ALL HAIL TO THEE, O MIGHTY ODIN!"

### GODDESSES OF VALHALLA

There are a great many goddesses whose duty it is to serve in Valhalla, to bear in the drink and take care of the drinking-horns and whatever belongs to the table. They are named in Grimnismal, and are called Valkyries. Odin sends them to every field of battle, to make choice of those who are to be slain, and to sway the victory. Gudur, Rota, and the youngest of the Norns, Skuld, also ride forth to choose the slain and turn the combat. Jord (earth), the mother of Thor, and Rinda, the mother of Vali, are also reckoned amongst the goddesses. The first of the goddesses is Frigga, the second, Saga, the third, Eir, the fourth, Gefjon, the fifth, Fulla, the sixth, Freyja (who is ranked next to Frigga), the seventh, Sjofna, the eighth, Sofna, the ninth, Vora, the tenth, Syn, the eleventh, Hlina, the twelfth, Snotra, the thirteenth, Gna, the fourteenth, Sol, and the fifteenth, Bil.

### ARYAN RITUAL MURDER?

We ask, did our ancestors practice ritual killing? Archeology presents undeniable evidence of such "ritual murders", by both Odinists and Druids. The questions remain: how were victims selected out, and is there ever justification for such killings? The ancient Semites practiced ritual murder of children and adults for their god or gods. Indeed, there are whispers that it continues into our own day, as referred to in *The Awakening*. They chose their victims on the basis of their innocence from sin, the idea being that the innocent blood of



the offering washes away the sin of the person making the sacrifice. One example from the Bible tells of Abraham preparing to sacrifice his only child until an angel gets him to use a lamb instead. Carried further, in Judaeo-Christianity the sinless Christ is offered up for the sins of all. Compare this to Odin's sacrifice of Himself to Himself to gain wisdom which He can use in His struggle against evil. The runes He gains knowledge of are of direct benefit to the Aryan People. Odin made the choice for Himself. He was always in charge of His own fate. Our ancestors had totally different methods of selecting victims from Semites. The Druids executed condemned criminals under the authority of the Gods, as was the case in Odinism, where criminals were first hanged, then cast into bogs. There is not a whisper that a person is not responsible for his own actions and can murder a child to evade responsibility. As in *The Awakening*, active enemies of the folk-community were executed under the authority of the Gods. Clearly, "Izzy" is a violent anti-White fanatic and suffers his just deserts from the Hammer of Thor acting under the authority of Odin. Should such actions move beyond the pages of a fictional story? Odinists have not officially practiced ritual killing of human beings (*homo sapiens*) for centuries, but Aryan religiosity endures to our own day. Aryans in the American South have been practicing the traditional method of sacrifice in their traditional "lynching ceremony", which is the object of hysterical persecution by anti-White elements.

There seems to be one law for Loki, and one for Thor.

"From the fury of the Northmen, deliver us, O Lord!"

A Christian Prayer.

**PLEASE REMEMBER:**

Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

---

---

## The People of Thule

by Lee Norris

I was thinking last night before I went to sleep—just what went wrong with the People of Thule? And the answer came in just three words: We got over-civilized.

Back in the days when we were striding along the rim of the world—(those were the days when the world was flat, you know) and threatening to push anybody off that got in our way, we never questioned our Destiny. Our Destiny was to rule, of course. Those miserable little beetles that scurried around under foot thought of nothing but collecting MONEY, disgusting creatures. They lived in a world completely foreign to us. Their methods were devious; their instincts were cruel. Their laws were not our laws. The lusts behind their curling lips and mocking eyes were sly and obscene.

Oh yes, we people of Thule, we were individualists. We had our well defended castles, and we defied the outside world, and woe to him who dared to bridge that moat or lower that portcullis. We were handy with the mace, the battle axe and the saber. We preferred fighting to eating, though we indulged liberally in both. Money was useful to make war with, and therefore, the sneaking, sniveling, handrubbing little beetles served their purpose, though the money often had to be extracted by unorthodox means.

But we had two fatal qualities: curiosity and idealism. We itched to know what made things work and discovered that those firey bolts the gods hurled at us from the heavens were ELECTRICITY, useful in countless ways.

We couldn't resist exploring the unknown, so we became explorers as well as inventors. And with our drive, our courage, our ability to organize and rule, we became Masters of the whole known world. And at last the universe opened out to us and beckoned us into the infinite.

And as we ruled, we found that the creative gift was strong in us, not only in science and invention, but in the higher arts of a great civilization: painting, music, drama, literature and poetry.

And the beetles continued to burrow under our feet, and went their secret ways and made their secret plans.

We flourished. We grew rich. Our basic qualities of idealism, chivalry, tolerance, and fair play, expressed themselves in government and law, and for the first time in the history of mankind, the individual could reach his full potential regardless of who or what he was.

But our lives were changing rapidly. We had discovered the exhilaration of developing industries, flinging railroads across a continent, establishing trade routes and manufacturing the products of our fertile minds. Cities grew and flourished and claimed our young people who traded life on the farms and ranches for what they called the "real world". In this, too,

we were expressing our inborn creative urge, the joy of taming nature, of turning her precious wealth into gadgets that made life easier. It was a frenzy of invention and development, in which wealth multiplied and MONEY became increasingly important.

But the beetles burrowed deeper and watched their ancient enemies with sly and knowing smiles. For they saw their prey weakening and they knew how easy it was to appeal to the baser instincts of man. They hated the People of Thule with a black and bitter passion, because they craved for themselves the possession of the very qualities that made those fair-haired, blue-eyed people what they were.

They also knew how to manipulate and control through the gold that they spent their time amassing and hoarding. And they said. "We will buy the things they read, the newspapers, magazines and books. They shall read nothing but our propaganda. We shall use the television to brainwash them into mental zombies. We will bribe the politicians and rulers to do our bidding. We will find other ways to convince those who resist. We will corrupt their government and judicial systems and produce financial chaos. We will foment revolutions and wars, all in the name of Democracy.

We will flood their schools with unteachables of the lesser breeds. We will poison their religion with doubt and false values.

We will encourage intermarriage with blacks, coloureds and alien races and produce a degenerate, mongrelized population, a slave people unable to think for themselves. Liberalism will become their ruling passion, not only of the masses but of the intelligentsia.

We will use their so-called virtues of tolerance and fair play to contribute to their own downfall. Our final triumph will be to herd them like cattle into the "protective custody" of a Totalitarian World Government, owned and controlled by us."

And so it transpired. We, the People of Thule, woke up one day to realize that something was very wrong, that we were prisoners in a de-based system, economic slaves in our own country. We saw that our creative gifts had atrophied. Our music was discordant noise, our painting and sculpture the celebration of the ugly and our literature stank of pornography. And we, the People of Thule, saw clearly at last that those whose warnings we had not heeded, had been right. And we asked our God for forgiveness, and we rose in our wrath and smote those beetles. We stamped them into the ground, and used their carcasses for fertilizer, and thus we cleansed ourselves of them FOREVER.

And wouldn't it be wonderful if it could happen like that, my friends?

## KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our Fight is Your fight!* Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty and White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

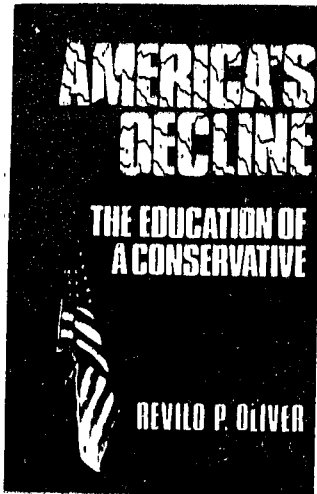
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE  
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



**ABOUT THE AUTHOR:** Dr. Revillo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

### SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

**On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition):** "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

**On Race:** "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious — whether by its technology or its fecundity — from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

#### AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — \$12.00  
plus \$2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.  
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

# Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$5.50

## THE NATIONAL OBSESSION

By *Brandon L. Hughes*

page 1

### ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

*Dr. William L. Pierce:*

**Enemies on the Right**

page 23

*From Resistance:*

**Gene CCR5:**

**Are You One of the One-Percenters?**

page 32

**The Political Program of the N.S.W.P.P.**

page 33

**On Revisionism**

page 39

**Jewish Media Control Close Up**

page 54

**Index 1996**

page 53

VOL. 24 — NO. 4

DECEMBER 1996

## Voice Of Thinking Americans

## LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA Phone/Fax 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Unsolicited manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publications become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1996

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

### ANUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

00011	FIRST CLASS: Canada / Mexico .....	\$ 70.00
00012	FIRST CLASS / AIR MAIL: Abroad .....	\$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Europe, South America .....	\$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Middle East, Far East, Africa .....	\$ 90.00
00022	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Sample Copy .....	\$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS (Bulk Rate): U.S.A. only .....	\$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS (Printed Matter): Abroad .....	\$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy .....	\$ 5.50

### BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies .....	\$ 30.00
50 copies .....	\$ 120.00
100 copies .....	\$ 200.00
500 copies .....	\$ 800.00
1000 copies .....	\$1200.00

### FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor

## THE NATIONAL OBSESSION

by

Brandon L. Hughes

Dr. Charles E. Weber's critical and discerning review in the September, 1996 issue of *Liberty Bell* of yet another piece of foul-smelling refuse churned out by our enemies in the promotion of their most lucrative scam reminds us of how vigilant we must be in protecting, as he says, our "intellectually immature and defenseless children" against the rape of their minds by media propagandists and "educators." One looks at Goldhagen's *Hitler's Willing Executioners* only to wonder which is the greater effrontery—the author's, in yet again imposing on the sentimentality and gullibility of the reading public, or the publisher's, for expecting a reader to shell out thirty bucks for the privilege. Many readers of this magazine will remember that in the spring of 1990 a couple living in a suburb north of Chicago briefly attained a national notoriety when they enraged the Jews by challenging their most profitable fairy-tale. It seemed to me at the time that some recognition was owed to two singularly astute and courageous people before their story was displaced by news of lesser importance and subsequently forgotten.

Accordingly, on the seventh of May of that year, I wrote and mailed to one of the local newspapers in the town where I live a very long letter which I had reason to believe might (if not edited for length) be published in its entirety. My tentative optimism on that point was based on other letters of equal or greater length—some by me, some by readers vehemently hostile to my views—having been printed in that paper, intact, over the preceding twenty years.

The editor, then new to the job, had made a great show of soliciting "reader [sic] participation" and "diversity of opinion"—not that I had entertained any illusions about either phrase being applicable to people like myself!

My letter, needless to say, was not published. Newspapers, large and small, live or die by their acquisition or loss of advertising revenues, so there was really no occasion for bitterness over what may have been a decision based strictly on pragmatic, rather than ideological, considerations.

The piece, cluttered by circumlocutions that would have been unnecessary and out-of-place in a magazine such as this one, nevertheless retains, I think, a certain timeliness. In the six years that have passed since then, our enemies have in no degree moderated their self-righteous arrogance in demanding that the lower races (most especially ours) accept their Holocaust as an act of faith. And in any case, readers of *Liberty Bell* who wish to attempt something of the sort in their own communities may be forewarned as to what to expect from our "free" press. It is my earnest wish that they may succeed where I did not.

The text of the letter follows, unchanged except for the addition of one paragraph and the correction of a few minor awkwardnesses. (Any that remain are due to my perversity.) The notes were added for this issue of *Liberty Bell*.

\* \* \* \* \*

RECENTLY A SUBURBAN couple made the news services, by which they were invested with a notoriety usually reserved for big-time drug dealers and international terrorists. But Mr. and Mrs. Safet Sarich of Winnetka have dynamited no buildings and trafficked in no heroin. What, then, is the nature of their offense?

It is that they have withdrawn their 13-year-old daughter Sanya from her 8th-grade class at the Washburn Public School because they object to the program of "Holocaust education" required by a state law signed last year by Gov. Thomson. That law, passed when legislators capitulated to a relentless campaign by heavily-financed and powerful pressure-groups, became effective at the beginning of this year. It requires that all public schools in Illinois teach

about, in the language of the bill itself, "the Nazi atrocities of 1933 to 1945 ... the Holocaust, during which 6 million Jews and millions of non-Jews were exterminated."

Mr. Sarich has publicly challenged that official version of recent history, contending that most accounts of the "Holocaust" are "false, with gross exaggerations and distortions." Expressing these views in a letter widely distributed in the area in which he lives, Mr. Sarich has invited upon himself an obloquy that earlier generations of Americans, living in a more spacious and tolerant age, might have thought impossible. His example suggests that disputing the "Holocaust" in 1990 may be as hazardous an undertaking as was questioning Tridentine theology in 1590.

Certainly, any person who looks at the question objectively must be given pause by three questions, questions which the promoters of the Holocaust doctrine have consistently refused to answer, and indeed, gone to frantic lengths to prevent even being discussed in public.

(1) How could the Germans, even had they intended and deliberately planned to do so, have exterminated six million Jews when the German National Socialist government, at the height of its power, never controlled an area whose Jewish population (as impartial records clearly indicate) exceeded four million? And how many of those four million could the Germans have killed when thousands of "Holocaust survivors" from every corner of German-occupied Europe made it out of the Continent and into the United States, Canada, Australia, South Africa, and other countries after the war?

I was once acquainted with a man who claimed to have fought in the Tet Offensive in Viet Nam in 1968, until, to his well-deserved humiliation, it was shown by veterans who had served "in country" that this man had never been to Viet Nam and indeed had never even been in the Army.

Such things happen in every war. The point is that if there are, for example, "Auschwitz survivors" who were never in Auschwitz, they are simply liars, and their testimony on any aspect of the war is worthless. If, however,

they are telling the truth about their captivity, their very existence is proof that the Germans did not kill them.

Sadly, there are those who, if pressed, would claim that there is no practical distinction between six million and four million when it comes to genocide (it might make a difference to two of the six million!), but that is only because of the emotional reflex implanted in them by generations of propaganda, a reflex, paralyzing their powers of reasoning, that is excited by the mere utterance of that highly inflammatory word. That brings us to the next question.

(2) How could the Germans, with their reputation for ruthless efficiency, organization, and thoroughness have, if genocide was their aim, allowed all those other Jews to escape to the United States and elsewhere to bear witness against them years later? Suppose the German government had settled upon a strictly limited and attainable objective—not making all of Europe *Judenfrei*, but merely eliminating all the Jews within, say, a 20-mile radius of Auschwitz. If such was the case, then they failed even here, and indeed could not even dispose of all the prisoners brought to Auschwitz itself, for the putative purpose of being killed. Otherwise, whence came the parade of “survivors?” With all the advantages of mechanized transport, communications, and modern military organization, the Germans were far less efficient (if the story is to be credited) than a band of ancient Israelites, armed with the most primitive weapons, in their campaign of genocide against the inhabitants of the city of Ai. (See *Joshua VIII*, 20-29.) How could Germans, or men of any nationality, have been at the same time such calculating killers and such bungling incompetents? Seen in this light, the “six million” figure begins to diminish like a drop of water on a red-hot skillet.

(3) How could the Germans, as a matter of practical possibility, have killed any substantial number of Jews

with cyanide?

As is well known to every student of chemistry, when cyanide gas (i.e., hydrocyanic acid vapor) comes in contact with materials such as brick or concrete, especially in heavy and repeated applications, it leaves a solid and visible residue whose composition can be positively identified by a simple chemical test. Yet repeated examinations, by Allied forensics experts, of scrapings taken from the interior walls of the “death chambers” in Auschwitz and other camps found no such residue. Are we to believe that the Germans, desperately short of manpower during most of the War, and especially so during its final months, assigned troops to the task of scrubbing down the walls and ceiling of each gas chamber after each load of Jews was disposed of?—and, moreover, that they did so with such microscopic thoroughness that not a discernible trace of the poisonous residue remained?

The only hard evidence for the use of Zyklon-B (a commercial cyanide-based pesticide sold widely outside Germany before the war) is that pertaining to the disinfection of prisoners’ clothing in small, hermetically sealed chambers barely high enough for an adult to stand in. This was a procedure necessary to destroy the typhus-bearing body lice that were a deadly menace to Jews and Germans alike, and has never been in dispute. The pretense, however, that the Germans used shower-rooms (*Brausebäder*) in Dachau to administer cyanide gas instead of water is no longer seriously maintained even by the Holocaust-theorists themselves, and the same claim applied to Auschwitz begins to unravel on close inspection. The companion claim, in the 42-volume report of the International Military Tribunal, that Germans were gassing and cremating Jews at Auschwitz at the rate of over 100 per hour, every hour of every day, for a period of two years (April 1942-April 1944) is in terms of its physical and logistical impossibility, simply preposterous. (Ask one of our local funeral directors how long on the average it takes to reduce just one human body

in a modern crematorium, greatly superior in design to those of fifty years ago.) Maintaining such a canard in the face of common sense and all available evidence is no less extravagant and irresponsible than claiming that no Jew was ever killed by a German during the war.

These are questions that any honest student of history can legitimately raise and seek to resolve—and should, for in no other way can the truth be known. And there are others.

But let us not be side-tracked: whether Mr. Sarich and his wife are right or wrong, whether the “Holocaust” in fact did or did not happen, is of only marginal interest here. The real question is, Why should there be such a law, as is now on the Illinois statute books, at all?

Again, it seems to me that any reasonable person—any person with a sense of proportion about things—would have to allow that even if six million Jews were exterminated, according, in every particular, to the generally accepted and now officially mandated version of the story as declaimed by Lucy M. Dawidowicz, William L. Shirer, and other writers, it still would not be The Central Event Of All History. It still would not be something intrinsically more important, and more worthy to be remembered, than the fall of the Roman Empire, the accession of Charlemagne, or the discovery of America.

Why is it, then, that the “Holocaust” is the only event (real or alleged) in the history of the world to be made the subject of legislation like that signed by our estimable Governor? Why the grim and censorious determination to impose conformity of belief on this one point? There is no law specifically requiring instruction about the American Revolution, the Civil War, or even World War II taken as a whole. By the reasoning of the legislators who voted for this bill, and of those to whose ceaseless agitations they finally submitted, children must know about the “Holocaust,” but it is perfectly acceptable for them to be ignorant of the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor and the dropping of the two atomic bombs. They must know everything that is known or alleged about

Anne Frank and Raoul Wallenberg, while the names of MacArthur, Patton, and Halsey evoke only a vacant stare.

If the mere weight of numbers is to be the criterion, why should the endlessly repeated and thoughtlessly accepted figure of six million focus public attention on one event alone? Why is there no law requiring instruction about the 10-12 million Russian kullaks killed by Stalin during his climb to absolute power in the 1930s? And what of the vast number of Chinese peasants—conservatively estimated at 12-15 million—exterminated by Mao Tse-Tung during the consolidation of his power, at approximately the same time? Are we being told by the Holocausters,\* through their endless sloganeering (e.g., “NEVER AGAIN!” and “NEVER FORGET!”) that some victims of war and Weltpolitik are more worthy of remembrance than others? Doesn't all this strike anyone as just a little strange?

If one could find an observer who could approach this question without the burden of inculcated guilt, with per-

\* This is a coinage that I would have preferred to avoid. But white Americans have been so conditioned to cower and cringe in what used to be their country that very few can bear to utter, or even hear, the word “Jew” except in the context of what amounts to an Homeric epithet: “righteous Jews,” “persecuted Jews,” etc. They cannot, because of decades of emotional intimidation and sanctified lies, consider Jews objectively, as they might contemplate Indians or Eskimos. Add to that the fact that the Christians, still a numerical majority among Aryans (however you may wish to define the term “Christian” in terms of doctrine and practice), have whatever belief in a personal immortality that they still retain inextricably tied into their belief in the Jews' unique sanctity and the divine inspiration of both Testaments of the Jewish Bible. Such are the rewards of the Jewish heresy that has plagued the Western world ever since the Edict of Milan. My other excuse for resorting to this neologism is that it has at least the merit of suggesting to the more discerning among the readers of a small-town weekly newspaper what every reader of *Liberty Bell* has long known: that the Jewish fable could never have gained even a pretense of credibility but for the ignorant or corrupt Aryans, in positions of influence, who endorsed it.

fect objectivity and detachment, de novo—such a person would probably have to be from another planet, but let us for the sake of argument suppose it to be possible—he would surely have his suspicions aroused by the sheer frenzy of it all; by the mad determination to make people believe in the “Holocaust,” and to suppress and punish unbelief.

The Holocaust thesis, even if historically accurate, is not something self-evidently true, like the laws of logical inference or the axioms of geometry. Nor is it an excuse for indulgence in primal emotions. If we are to be rational about it (those of us who still care to be), we must understand that what we are talking about here is an assertion of something that arguably happened in the past. It is therefore not the subject-matter for catechetical recitation, but an historical question—a question of the same kind, essentially, as whether the Mycenaeans were really Greeks or whether the Holy Roman Empire might have survived longer if the Frankish and Germanic tribes that inherited the rotted Roman Empire of the West had observed a law of primogeniture. If the Holocaust thesis is not simply religious doctrine to be accepted on faith, or a kind of lurid fiction to be accepted conditionally (at least for the duration of the voluntary suspension of disbelief that is required of the reader of any species of imaginative literature), then it must stand or fall by the canons of historical evidence—and that means all available and relevant evidence, and not just those carefully selected parts of the evidence promoted by the Holocausters.

At the present time, to be sure, the great majority of professional historians and other scholars—a majority I would estimate at over 95%—accept the Holocaust doctrine without dissent or significant qualification. More accurately, we should say—since we can never know with certainty what another person is actually thinking—that if any among the 95% have reservations about the Holocaust thesis they have not, perhaps from a prudent regard for

their reputations and careers, expressed those doubts publicly.\*

What about the other 3% or 4% or 5%?

If making judgments about matters of fact were somehow a democratic process, the issue would be settled. The 95% would have outvoted the 5%, and that would be the end of it. Unfortunately, it is not as simple as that. There was a time when 95% of practicing physicians thought it beneath their dignity to wash their hands after examining cadavers, thus becoming disease vectors to the patients they subsequently treated. Questions of fact are not decided by majority rule.

There is today a large body of evidence (call it A) which points to the conclusion that the Holocaust happened as is generally believed. There is another body of evidence, much smaller but steadily growing (B), which suggests that (A) is in need of critical re-evaluation. It is by no means certain that (A), in the light of (B), would be sufficient to convict a criminal defendant in an American courtroom. And that is precisely what the Holocausters wish to keep outside the bounds of public discourse. It is their position—a position flaunted with an obscene arrogance—that no one may be allowed to believe that (B) exists; and that those who advocate a vigorous and uninhibited discussion of (B) should be effectively silenced, if not by calumny, then by legislation; and if not by legislation, then—as in the case of a professor in a French university who was beaten nearly to death by a gang of thugs who invaded his class-

\* Here exercise your imagination for a moment. Suppose that *The Hoax of The Twentieth Century* were not a book published twenty years ago by a tenured professor of chemistry in a major university, but the manuscript of a doctoral thesis presented today by a graduate student in history, at the same or another or university. What do you think would be the response of that student's dissertation committee? (That, by the way, was a rhetorical question!) A proto-scholar seeking his academic union card, or an instructor or associate professor pursuing tenure and a modest financial security for his family, would be committing career suicide by undertaking a dispassionate examination of the Jews' embalmed and perfumed orthodoxy.



room after he had suggested that the "Holocaust" should be considered an open question—by violence.\*

It is not my purpose here to argue either side of this de-

\* Now you see, with unmistakable clarity, the real purpose behind the so-called Genocide Convention, which would never have been ratified by the United States but for the capitulation of kosher "conservatives." The journalistic leader of that despicable pack, James J. Kilpatrick, thought simply hilarious the suggestion that the Convention might be used to silence or punish historical revisionists.

But consider two points: First, the federal courts have consistently held that treaty law supersedes statutory law and even the Constitution itself. The famous Bricker Amendment, proposed in the 1950s, would have redressed that problem, but it failed, being effectively sabotaged by the Eisenhower gang. Had it passed the Senate, there would have been a good chance for its ratification by the requisite number of States. The very fact that the text of a proposed treaty would have been subject to judicial review, on even a limited basis, would have gone a long way toward discouraging those "entangling alliances" against which George Washington warned in his Farewell Address. And second, the rubric of "genocide" subsumes "group defamation" or "hate speech" as applied, according to the text of the Convention itself, to any identifiable ethnic group or any of its members. Thus, notwithstanding the laughing Kilpatrick, if you were to make publicly, and especially in print, even so innocuous and unexceptionable a statement as that Jake "Greasy Thumb" Guzik, the Jewish financial genius behind the Capone mob, was not an honest man, you could, depending on the whim of your masters, be deported and hauled before an international tribunal, convicted, and thrown into a foreign prison with the vilest scum that your jailers could find to be your cellmates. Your case might be initiated by the same Jew, a man named Sher, who at one time ran, and may still be running, the "Justice" Department's Office of Special Investigations (and how, by the way, do you like that for a bureaucratic euphemism?), in which capacity he was responsible for sending a number of elderly ethnic European men, who were American citizens and honest and productive members of society, to trial and imprisonment in Occupied Palestine, on the statements of elderly Jews, a number of them senile and nearly blind, who accused those Americans of having participated, decades before, in "genocide."

bate on its merits. I merely observe that despite the Holocausters' gratuitous and self-serving claim that any position other than their own is "unthinkable" or "indecent" or somehow beyond the bounds of discussion, a disagreement does exist. And anyone wishing to pursue the question, out of his own curiosity, can refer to a large and growing body of publicly accessible information, most (though certainly not all) of it fully supportive of the Holocaust thesis.

As to which side has the better argument, I should wish only that each interested person examine the evidence and make up his own mind, not accept without question the position of whichever faction happens to be making the most noise.

But the troubling question with which we began remains: Why are the Holocausters so determined to elevate their view to the status of social dogma? What is it that they are so afraid of?

Is it their fear that growing debate as to the accuracy of the Holocaust doctrine might lead to a reconsideration of the wisdom and propriety of U.S. foreign policy in the Middle East?—a policy so preposterously one-sided that any border quarrel between obscure Moslem tribes or factions, even if it be fought with camels and breech-loaders, threatens to ignite World War III because it somehow "menaces

And one final observation: nations of men retaining any sense of honor or self-respect do not feel obligated to sign documents affirming that they observe the basic decencies of civilization; their actions speak for them, and no ceremonial or symbolic act can change what they have done. Those that do make such whining protestations, ostensibly as a "moral gesture," are justly suspect of hypocrisy and moral cowardice. How would Mr. Kilpatrick react if someone asked him to sign a declaration that he does not molest children? Is there anyone innocent enough to imagine that any scrap of paper would have restrained Pol Pot or Idi Amin—or for that matter, Franklin Roosevelt—from their lust for massacre?

Are you old enough, dear reader, to remember when there used to be, in the territory within its national boundaries, an America? And can you think, now, of any depth of self-debasement and degradation to which white Americans have not sunk?

Israel"?<sup>1</sup> Is it that Americans are at last getting nauseated at the endless parade of books and magazine articles and mini-series and "specials" and "documentaries" and (pinnacle of oxymoronity) "docu-dramas" that promote the "Holocaust," not only as though it were Indisputable and Certain Truth, but as though it were, absolutely and without qualification, the most important thing in the world?<sup>2</sup>

1. Here we are in the midst of another Presidential election campaign and the incumbent who—due to the ineptitude, evasiveness, and all but capitulation-in-advance of his opponent—will almost certainly win anyway, decides to pad his lead. So the pot-smoking draft-dodger dons his Commander-in-Chief hat and throws some Cruise missiles at Saddam Hussein for "intervening" (within the territory of his own country, if you please!) on behalf of one faction of Kurds and against another, an action much less significant than the kind of thing that this country has done countless times, from the gunboat diplomacy in support of Christian missionaries in China in the 1920s to every significant military intervention in Latin America, including the clandestine operation to depose Batista in Cuba in 1959 and replace him with Castro, and the subsequent betrayal of the anti-Communist Cubans at the Bay of Pigs three years later. Saddam, at least, whatever you may wish to think of him, did not commit treason against his country, as did Eisenhower and his State Department when they repeatedly lied to the American people in promoting Castro, knowing full well that he had been a communist all his adult life and intended to make his island into a base for Soviet strategic nuclear weapons to be aimed and eventually deployed against the United States. Neither did Saddam provide our self-righteous and hate-crazed "leaders" with a *casus belli* by attacking American nationals or destroying American property, nor did he involve himself with signatories to any treaties which obligated this country.

But what of that? President Bubba, as he is called by some of his admirers, did provide a fillip to arouse an electorate somnolent from an excruciatingly dull convention season, in which both parties (i.e., both factions of the one Ruling Party) wallowed in bathos while sedulously avoiding anything resembling a serious discussion of legitimate issues. Nancy Reagan and Christopher Reeve may have left no dry eye in either house, but when it was all over, even "liberal" journalists could not decide what the conventions had been about, or where either party stood on any major issue. After eight nights of prime-time touchie-feelie, the prospect, in TV-land, of killing some more Iraqis must have seemed a relief long past due. And

weren't those missiles lovely in the night sky (between commercials), soaring over the sea on columns of fire?

Now it has just been announced (14 September 1996) that 5,000 more American troops are to be sent to Kuwait in what amounts to yet another unprovoked act of war against Iraq. Behold the forthcoming Billy-and-Bobby shows that will be dignified as "debates," and you will probably see Dole, who served honorably in World War II and certainly knows better, give a whole new wealth of meaning to the phrase "me-too Republican," chanting, as he has done already, the usual litany of cliches about "politics ending at the water's edge" and "standing behind our troops and our President," etc., etc., *ad nauseam*.

Might one dare to suggest that the best way to "support our troops" is to prevent them from being unnecessarily killed in an exercise in global meddling? And as to supporting "our" President, one recalls the dictum of Theodore Roosevelt, pronounced when he held that office: "Patriotism means standing by the country. It does not mean standing by the President, or by any other elected official, save to the extent that he stands by the country." Most of us remember the story (even before Hollywood got ahold of it) of how quickly and decisively the earlier Roosevelt responded when an American woman and her small children were kidnapped by a Berber chieftain. But I feel confident that he would have supported the idea that in the absence of provocation the only sane policy for this country to pursue, in the Middle East or anywhere else, is one of strict neutrality, and that the only nation whose security should concern us is our own. That is how our citizens (except for a small, unassimilable minority whose loyalties lay elsewhere) used to feel when they still had a country of their own. One wonders how many Americans will be sent home to their families this time, gift-wrapped in steel, just in time for the holidays. That's a hell of a price to pay for any man's vanity and ambition. If I could somehow be persuaded that there were a God, I would credit Him with having created politicians for the purpose of giving cockroaches something to look down on.

2. The very day I finished the manuscript of this article—the early morning of Friday, 13 September 1996—the Discovery Channel presented a program called "The Horror of the Camps," built around the same faded newsreels and carefully rehearsed "survivor testimony" that we have been subjected to times beyond numbering. Behold yet another electric prod shoved into the rear-ends of the Aryan cattle.

Is it that many feel that after 45 years the war is finally over, that its demons should be exorcised and laid to rest, and that there should be an end to the constant in-

citement of guilt and hatred against Germans and other ethnic Europeans who fought against the Soviet? Is it a recognition that the imputation of Good and Evil made at the War's end were the judgments of the victors upon the vanquished, and therefore suspect of hypocrisy and self-justification? More particularly, is it that ordinary people may have begun to realize that the British and Americans, having perpetrated the mass-cremations of the living in Hamburg, Dresden, and Hiroshima, are not themselves in a very secure position from which to accuse other nations of war-crimes?

Can it be that Americans (who have no great reputation for such things) have—at least the more perceptive among them—at last begun to develop the intellectual maturity that alone makes a sense of history possible?—That they have finally begun to outgrow the childish mentality that sees everything in terms of wartime propaganda and cartoon-characters from a melodrama? Or is it that they simply resent the Holocausters' insufferable priggishness and monomania, and wish that the impassioned crusaders would have the kindness—just for a moment—to shut up and give everyone's ears a rest?

Or is it the fear of the Holocaust-industry—the greatest of all its fears—that many Americans sense that the most compelling argument against the Holocaust thesis, more cogent than population statistics or coerced confessions or the chemistry of Zyklon-B, is simply the attitude and behavior of the Holocausters themselves?

The great movements of history are seldom understood—are at best dimly perceived—by the generations of men and women who live through them. That was true of the Reformation and the Thirty Years' War, and it is no less true of the middle third of the 20th century.

For many years, well into the 20th century, Americans were all but incapable of exchanging views on their Civil War, so intense were the sectional hatreds fostered by that war. To be sure, the animosities of one side were a little easier to understand: the North did not suffer military oc-

cupation and "reconstruction" by the Confederacy. It took decades before calmer heads began to prevail, and zealots were persuaded, in a phrase widely used at the time, to "stop waving the bloody shirt." Even now we are just barely getting to the point of being able to discuss that national tragedy with some measure of decorum, and that not without occasional lapses into partisan sloganeering.

One sees, contemplating the past, that only in the long perspective of time do the broadest outlines of what really happened begin to emerge, outlines of tableaux rich in grandeur and absurdity, redolent of heroism and horror, and fraught with complexity and contrariety. The least we owe our children is the honesty of admitting that things are often more than what they seem at the moment, and that we are far indeed from having all the answers.

All that, of course, is lost upon the Holocausters. Common sense, moderation, and restraint are not in their natures.

On the contrary, there is no limit to their brazen effrontery. Now they want to raise money for the erection of a "Holocaust Museum" in Washington, D.C., which is to be situated 300 yards from the Washington Monument and is to cost \$147 million, a sum that is to be harried or wheedled or shamed out of the American people, so that the Holocausters can have their hatreds institutionalized. The sheer vulgarity of such a project, should it be realized, defies belief.

With what, I wonder, are we to be regaled this time? More films and photographs like the ones we have already seen countless times before? More crematoria and piles of corpses? Exhibits of skulls and jawbones with teeth shattered for the extraction of gold fillings? Display cases filled with bars of human-fat soap and human-skin lampshades?

That is not history. That is pure Hollywood, in its most lurid and repulsive aspect. The essential mentality being incited is that of people who stop and gape at automobile accidents. However fashionable such exercises in show-biz might be in other contexts, for such a thing to be built on American soil, within a short walk of the monument to the greatest of our Presidents, strikes me as nothing less than

an obscenity.

Compare that with the quiet and sobering dignity of the memorial to the U.S.S. Arizona and her crew at Pearl Harbor. Those men, victims as much of treachery and treason as of Japanese bombs, would have been worthy of the epitaph that Simonides composed for Leonidas and his band of 300 (also victims of treason, by the way) who died at Thermopylae in 480 B.C.:

O wandering stranger  
Who come this way,  
Go and tell the Spartans  
That we lie here,  
Obeying their orders.

Of the heroes of the Arizona there are no constant reminders in the media. They were merely Americans.

Do Americans need all the artifices of Hollywood to acquire an historical consciousness? Do they need blatant, in-your-face exhibitions of rotting corpses and *membra disiecta* to understand the past? On sober reflection, they do not.

When a man is on trial for murder, his jurors hear evidence in the form of testimony by police officers and other witnesses as to the fact of the victim's death, and by the pathologist or medical examiner as to the cause of death. They hear testimony from other witnesses to establish that the defendant had motive and opportunity to commit the crime. They may, at the court's discretion, be allowed to see and even individually examine items of physical evidence, in conformity with established rules and precedents. But they do not under ordinary circumstances see photographs of the decedent taken at the scene of the crime, or at the autopsy, because that would be considered inflammatory and prejudicial, particularly in the case of a crime of uncommonly heinous and sensational character. The reason for this is the desire of fair-minded and judicious persons to provide at least some assurance that those given the power of life-or-death decisions over others are guided

by reason rather than passion. Lynch mobs do not observe the rules of evidence.

The distinction is largely lost upon the TV-generation, which has been conditioned to respond to visual stimuli as does a trout to a fisherman's lure. Most of them do not understand, and many would not wish to understand, that the endless repetition of an accusation does not constitute proof that the accusation is true. Add to that the fact that credulity and the herd-mentality are innate in human beings, and scarcely affected by education (as witness the success of the grocery-store tabloids, with their front-page photographs of Satanic apparitions and three-headed babies), and you begin to see why standards for the weighing of evidence, whether in legal or scholarly contexts, are necessary and must be uncompromisingly defended. Without them truth would be lost altogether in the maelstrom of mass-hysteria, and we—for all our computers and big-screen TV sets and satellite links—would quickly revert to Merovingian darkness. It was not technology that ended the reign of superstition and fear in the thousand years after Rome fell, but the capacity of the human mind for rational thought.

In the later Middle Ages, when the phenomenon really got to be big business, reliquarians traveled across Europe bearing ornately ornamented boxes and cases containing dried-up fragments which they hawked to the locals as "the knuckle of St. Polycarp!" or "the ear of St. Anthony!" and which, for a farthing or its equivalent, they would allow a dumb-struck peasant to see and perhaps touch. The bits and pieces were in great demand, believed, as they were, to possess miraculous powers.

Indeed, the monks of his Dominican order piously hovered around the dying Thomas Aquinas in 1274, anxious to boil his body and thus extract the abundance of thaumaturgic relics that should come from so holy a man.

Sometimes, as the exhibitors moved from village to village, the knuckle looked as though it had been supplied by a local swineherd, and there were those among the viewers

astute enough to count on their fingers and so to conclude that if the real St. Anthony had indeed borne all the ears attributed to him, he would have resembled no creature ever seen on earth.

It is from such as these, I think, that the curators of Holocaust exhibits and the like draw at least part of their inspiration.

Think of it: one hundred and forty-seven million dollars! Think what you might do with such a sum. To be sure, you might build, of your own pride, a new stadium for your favorite sports team; or for your own indulgence, a brothel of unmatched magnificence, a pleasure-dome to outdo that of Kubla Khan in Xanadu.

More seriously, you could build, even at today's costs, a fairly well-equipped small hospital or clinic. You could repair one or more of our most dangerously delapidated bridges, or rebuild several miles of decaying interstate highway. You could begin installing in airports that do not yet have them the Doppler radar systems for the detection of violent wind-shear, thereby reducing the risk of fatal crashes. You could endow several professorial chairs in the sciences and humanities in our State's colleges and universities. You could finance new avenues of research that might lead to a cure for cancer or AIDS. And for 2%-3% of that sum, you could raise a most impressive and worthy memorial to American war dead, whom the Holocausters seem to have forgotten altogether. You could do any number of worthwhile things.

But all these are the works of peace, of limited appeal to those still at war with an enemy vanquished long ago. None of them has for such persons even remotely the importance of keeping the Second World War—like the celebrated Energizer Bunny—going, and going, and going.

Two hundred years ago, Thomas Paine, that most eloquent, cantakerous, and quintessentially American of Revolutionary War-era writers, declared that the truth has no need of the "wretched protection" of laws and proscriptions. Only lies and myths, he said, need to be propped up

by laws designed to punish those who question them. Where does that leave the Holocausters?

Either the Holocaust happened, as claimed, or it did not. If it did not, then all the promotions and televised melodramas ever produced or contemplated will not make it either true or believable. If it did happen, then all the skepticism and denial in the world will not alter the facts, and the Holocausters have nothing to fear from people like Safet and Ingeborg Sarich.

Those who defend or excuse laws like the one that Mr. and Mrs. Sarich are resisting evidently do not realize the extent to which they are undercutting their own cause: the more the "Holocaust" is rubbed into our noses and rammed down our throats; the more the frantically the Holocausters denounce as "Nazis" anyone who does not agree with them and their version of history; the more surely reasonable men and women will be driven to reject the whole rodomontade.

The notion that there are truths too holy to be questioned is perfectly in keeping with the spirit of the Spanish Inquisition and the witch-hunts of Cromwell's England. The idea that there should be an official version of history, to be promoted as an intellectual monopoly by official edict, while dissenting versions are suppressed by official sanction, is appropriate to the purges of Stalinist Russia and the prisoner-of-war camps of communist North Korea. Such things have no place in the United States of America.

In my judgment, Safet and Ingeborg Sarich were right to act as they did, and they merit our respect for their intellectual integrity and courage, whether we agree with their conclusions or not. If you would deny to ordinary citizens the right to challenge official orthodoxy, you deny the ethical basis of the Bill of Rights and the whole concept of intellectual freedom.

Sixty-five years ago a law in Tennessee, made notorious by the Scopes "Monkey" Trial, forbade the teaching of biological evolution in the public schools of that State, and required that Biblical creationism, and only that doctrine,

be taught instead. Whatever the merits of the evolutionists' and creationists' respective cases, the futility and absurdity of that law became apparent long before the trial was over. And the law itself became such an embarrassment, and made the State of Tennessee such a butt of ridicule, that its legislature finally had to repeal it.

Questions of historical and scientific fact are not decided in courtrooms or legislative halls. They never have been and they never will be. Such questions can be resolved only by competent investigators, quietly working in their libraries and laboratories, in an atmosphere of intellectual freedom and uninhibited inquiry—and even then only imperfectly and provisionally, subject always to revision in the light of new evidence.

I would abhor living in a society in which my own viewpoint on some controversy—whatever it might be—was the only one permissible. Can the Holocausters say the same? They, on their own declaration, believe in freedom of expression only for themselves. On the plain evidence of their own rhetoric, they invite the suspicion that they have something to hide.

This is a case—in Kierkegaard's belligerent phrase—of "either/or." Either you believe in the values of free inquiry and intellectual integrity or you don't. But if you don't, if you maintain that public schools should be used as instruments of indoctrination in political "correctness" instead of education, then expect no sympathy when it comes your turn for a little Soviet-style "political re-education."

As to the General Assembly and the Governor, they may have passed, and he may have signed, the law in question. But I am not aware of anyone appointing them Custodians of Truth or moral preceptors, superior in mind and conscience to a growing number of intelligent and earnest men and women who find that law an abomination. Public officials are, in theory at least, elected to uphold the rights of citizens, not undermine those rights in pursuit of an extrinsic agenda of their own. Deciding issues of historical interpretation is within neither their competence nor

the mandate of their offices. How dare any mere politician presume to tell us what we must think and how we must feel about the "Holocaust" or anything else?

The Holocausters and the intellectual prostitutes under their control should be advised that there are still Americans who understand the difference between education and mendicidal indoctrination. I believe that any American, even a schoolgirl like Sanya Sarich, has a right to make up his or her own mind about this or any other controversy, without being intimidated into an "acceptable" or "correct" point of view. Anyone who would deny that right to the least of our citizens merely marks himself the relic of an ignorant and barbaric past—a spiritual counterpart of the Dominicans who used confessions obtained under torture in their crusade against heresy in sixteenth-century Spain.

No one could feel more acutely than I do the moral imperative of teaching, by both precept and example, a decent respect for the past. No one believes more strongly than I do in the importance, especially for the young, of studying history, for though an imperfect one, it is the only guide to the future that we have. I am nevertheless equally convinced that it is foolish and dangerous to single out any one era, or movement, or event, and make of it a fetish and a national obsession.

We can no longer afford the luxury of having our national priorities set by—or of acknowledging as "leaders"—those who live only for the old hatreds that fester within them. Programs of "Holocaust education" and the like are not history, and they are not in any sense education. They are examples of compulsory political indoctrination based on an inculcated demonology. They establish a legal precedent for the intimidation and progressive enslavement of the American mind. They are pernicious, dangerous, and un-American.

In the fairy-tales written for children, the hero and heroine (e.g., Hansel and Gretel) are invariably the personification of pristine innocence, while the villain (the wicked stepmother) is a monster beyond redemption, the

very embodiment of praeternatural evil.

But the real world is not like that, and no one out of diapers has an excuse for pretending that the hyperbole of wartime propaganda, on both sides, was anything more than just that. It is true that individual culpability varies from case to case; it is no less true that no nation entered the Second World War—and no nation left it—with entirely clean hands. If there is any one lesson of the past that stands out with sobering clarity, it is that the affectation of righteousness by any one nation, and that nation's imputation of collective and trans-generational guilt to other nations—these are the sperm and egg of future war. (Such hypocritical moral posturing on the part of Woodrow Wilson and the other architects of the Treaty of Versailles at the end of the First World War merely set the stage for, and guaranteed that there would be, a Second.) And war—as is indicated by every chronicle of war since Thucydides—is, like surgery, something to be undertaken only by reason of compelling necessity, and even then only with the most meticulous care, whether the weapons be triremes or Trident submarines.

One recalls a saying of Jesus, found, if I remember correctly, in the Gospel of Matthew: "Let the dead bury their dead." Let us by all means search the past, and from it learn all that we can. But let us not succumb to the folly of imagining that we are still living in it. Our own era, surely, has problems and difficulties to challenge the most ambitious.

To those who have made their "Holocaust" a growth industry, I would say this: Have you looked at a calendar lately? Do you imagine our own age to be so trouble-free that we can afford to think and act as though the legions of Napoleon—or the Waffen S.S.—were still marching across Europe?

Enough is enough. Give it a rest. The war is over. It is time to move on. □

---

## Enemies on the Right:

The John Birch Society

and Individualism

by William L. Pierce

Ever since the Oklahoma City bombing the nation's oldest extant anti-Communist organization, the John Birch Society, has been explaining to anyone who would listen that the bombing probably was done by leftists just to embarrass genuine patriots (such as the Birchers) and tar them with the brush of "extremism." Nothing agitates and humiliates the Birchers more than the blanket condemnation by the Clintonistas of right wingers as terrorists or potential terrorists.

The June 24 issue of the Birch Society's weekly magazine, *The New American*, contains one of the group's latest efforts to distance itself from "extremism." It is an article titled "Hard Left's 'Right-Wing' Kin" and was of special interest to me not only because it made a personal reference to me as a "neo-Nazi agitator" and hinted that I may actually be a secret Communist, but because it also reminded me of the time, more than 30 years ago, when I was briefly a member of the John Birch Society myself.

I was a young physics professor then, the war in Vietnam was raging, the Reds were busily recruiting a Fifth Column on university campuses in order to support their side of the war effort on the home front, and I was trying to make sense of it all. I had seen enough Communist propaganda—and especially enough of the greasy types behind that propaganda—to know that I didn't like Communism, and I turned to the Birch Society chapter in the little town where I was teaching. One thing I am grateful to the Birch Society for is that it directed me to a number of books on Communism, and from those books I learned enough about the nature and background of Communism that I knew I wanted to learn much more. That was really the beginning of my education: the start of my quest for understanding about history, race, politics, and, in fact, nearly everything except the physics and

mathematics to which I had devoted myself until that time.

The half-dozen or so other members of the chapter seemed to be decent enough, if not very stimulating, fellows. The term that best characterizes them is "middle class." They were pretty much the sort one can meet in any American Legion hall, except they were a little more intense—especially when talking about the Communist Conspiracy, which was practically the only thing they talked about.

By the third meeting I attended, my studies on the subject had taken me well beyond the recommended books, and so in all innocence I blurted out: "You know, it's clear that the reason the Reds are getting such sympathetic press coverage is because so many of the media are owned or controlled by Jews. I think we ought to emphasize the connection between the Jewish founders of Communism and today's Jewish media bosses in our publications." One or two of the other members present murmured their assent, but the majority looked decidedly uncomfortable. The chapter coordinator piped up, "No, that's something we mustn't talk about." He pressed a copy of a pamphlet into my hand. "You take this home and read it."

The pamphlet, written by the founder and leader of the Birch Society himself, Robert Welch, was *The Neutralizers*. Its message was that the only enemy was "the Conspiracy," against which all real Americans, regardless of race, color, or creed, should be united. Anyone who raised the race issue or the Jewish issue was probably a Communist agent trying to divide anti-Communist Americans along racial or ethnic lines and thereby "neutralize" them. Certainly, there had been Jews involved in the Conspiracy, he wrote, but there also had been many non-Jews. Furthermore, some Jews were anti-Communists. Therefore, it was wrong to associate Jews with Communism.

After reading *The Neutralizers* I wrote a long letter to Welch, pointing out that my own studies had convinced me that Jews had much more than an incidental involvement in Communism. In fact, I told him, I was convinced that the real enemy of our people was the Jew, and that Communism was

merely one of the weapons that the Jew was using against us at this time. Welch was not impressed by my evidence or my arguments, and the John Birch Society and I parted company.

Today, with Communism receding into irrelevance in most places, the great enemy of the Birch Society has been generalized to "collectivism." Communism is a form of collectivism, as is any brand of socialism—including, especially, National Socialism. Racism and anti-Semitism also are forms of collectivism. In general, any "ism" which asks the individual to give his loyalty to a collective entity or which deals with other individuals collectively is collectivism and, according to the Birchers, is the greatest of all evils. In their eyes collectivism is the preeminent distinguishing feature of the left, whereas individualism characterizes the right.

Political theory clearly is not the Birchers' forte. They claim to be patriots, but what could be more collectivist than patriotism?

In the June 24 issue of *The New American* a Birch writer rails at various "right-wing extremists," including former National Alliance member Robert Mathews:

From *The Turner Diaries* Mathews borrowed the concept of an oath-bound subversive underground, organized in autonomous cells, whose mission is to foment a race war. His eager study of neo-Nazi literature led him to develop a passionate attachment to collectivism. In a 1981 speech before a neo-Nazi gathering Mathews urged: "Let us not only preach, let us live racial economics. In [our movement] we are not only eating, breathing, and sleeping, we are growing together as one mind and one body. . . . [W]e know not the meaning of 'mine,' it is 'ours,' our race, the totality of our people . . . ." While such sentiments are alien to the individualist right, they are quite compatible with the collectivist ethics of the left.

What the Birchers want to demonstrate is that the folks the media and the Clintonistas are denouncing as dangerous "right wing extremists" are not really rightists at all but really are leftists, not only because of their collectivism, but also because of their use of leftist ideas and tactics. Furthermore, the author of the article hints darkly, their real purpose may be to give the Birchers a bad name and implicate them in "extremism."



To support this point the article quotes from one of my *American Dissident Voices* broadcasts, in which I predict an escalating cycle of anti-government terrorism and government repression. Says *The New American*:

What is truly remarkable about this observation from a supposed denizen [Pierce] of the "far right" is its similarity to the strategic vision offered by Marxist theoretician Carlos Marighella in his *Mini-Manual for Urban Guerrillas*. Terrorists attack innocent people and subvert public order, explained Marighella, in order to provoke governments "to intensify repression. The police roundups, house searches, arrests of innocent people make life unbearable. . . . Rejecting the 'so-called political solution,' the urban guerrilla must become more aggressive and violent, resorting without letup to sabotage, terrorism, expropriations, assaults, kidnappings, and executions, heightening the disastrous situation in which the government must act . . ."

Another interesting parallel between Pierce and Marighella is provided by the description Pierce offers of *The Turner Diaries*. Contradicting those who say the novel was a blueprint for the Oklahoma bombing, Pierce maintains that the "action in the novel is urban guerrilla warfare"—in other words, the type of subversive violence which Marighella and other Marxists have extolled. . . .

Professor [Brent] Smith [of the University of Alabama, the Birchers' "expert" on terrorism] sees a remarkable kinship between the Marxist Marighella and the neo-Nazi Pierce: "The similarities between these guys are rather amazing. Both of these guys authored relatively obscure books which have influenced terrorists. Both of them have promoted urban guerrilla warfare conducted by subversives who use the cellular model of organization. They advocate the use of the same violent methods to achieve almost the same political goals."

Is this a case of the "extreme right" mimicking successful initiatives of the "extreme left," or is there perhaps a deeper affinity involving conscious deception and *agents provocateur*? There are precedents which suggest that the latter alternative is a very realistic possibility.

In other words, my theoretical analysis of the dynamics of the interaction between revolutionaries and government in a modern, industrialized and urbanized society has some similarities to the analysis made by the Marxist Marighella. Therefore, Marighella and I must be in bed together. Furthermore, my real aim is to discredit respectable right wingers: i.e., the Birchers. Otherwise, why would I write books that cause the media and the government to say nasty things about right wingers?

Are the Birchers really that obtuse?

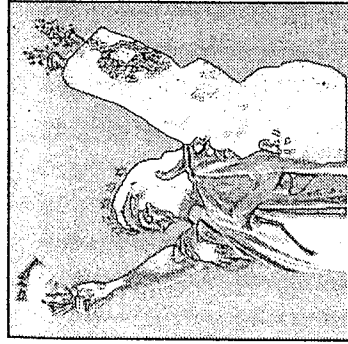
Probably not. The thing to understand about the Birchers is that they are characterized more by their social situation than by ideology. They are quintessentially *bourgeois*. There can be no doubt that they genuinely loathe and fear Communism, although their anti-Communism has different motivations from mine. They hate Communism because of its leveling tendency: because it is a threat to property and social status, not because it is a threat to the race.

Their generalization of their anti-Communism to anti-collectivism is flawed, as noted above, because it denies them the patriot status which they also claim. Certainly, many Birchers really are patriots—in the old-fashioned, geographical-nationalist sense, in which any featherless biped born north of the Rio Grande and south of the 49th parallel or duly "naturalized" is a fellow countryman—instead of doctrinaire individualists. But hyperindividualism—the doctrine that the individual owes no loyalty to any entity beyond himself and that he should judge every other person only as an individual and disregard group characteristics—does suit a great many Birchers, especially those in leading positions in the organization.

Thus, there are Birchers who really do prefer the company of wealthy Jews and Blacks to working-class Whites, despite the fact that the organization is virtually all White and Gentile—except for a handful of Jewish writers associated with Birch publications and two or three showcase Black conservatives. Most Birchers in arguing the race problem will offer the undeniable fact that there are decent, hard-working Black families with clean, well-behaved children who make better neighbors than some trashy, welfare Whites with undisciplined children, and they will consider that that fact settles the argument. In other words, their mental horizons simply do not extend beyond individualism: they do not concern themselves with the race-wide implications of issues, because only the personal, individual implications are meaningful to them.

It would be a mistake, however, to predict on the basis of ideology alone what position the Birch Society is likely to take

continued on page 30



# IS LIBERTY LIBERTY DUE FOR A MAKEOVER?

In the 19th century a Jewess waxed poetic about her gentile host country. Today her people have conquered America, rendering the Statue of Liberty ripe for remodeling and her sonnet overripe for rewriting:



## THE NEW COLOSSUS

CURRENT  
INSCRIPTION ON  
THE STATUE OF LIBERTY

by Emma Lazarus

Not like the brazen giant of Greek fame,  
With conquering limbs astride from land to land,  
Here at our sea-washed, sunset gates shall stand  
A mighty woman with a torch, whose flame  
Is the imprisoned lightning, and her name  
Mother of Exiles. From her beacon-hand  
Glowes world-wide welcome: her mild eyes command  
The air-bridged harbor that twin cities frame.  
"Keep, ancient lands, your storied pomp!" cries she  
With silent lips. "Give me your tired, your poor,  
Your huddled masses yearning to breathe free,  
The wretched refuse of your teeming shore,  
Send these, the homeless, tempest-tost to me,  
I lift my lamp beside the golden door!"

## THE JEW COLOSSUS

SUGGESTED  
INSCRIPTION FOR THE  
NEW STATUE OF LIBERTY

by Judson Hammond

Not like that famed, French-made liberty dame,  
With spiked diadem, sacred tablets and torch in hand,  
Here at our Zoo/Jew City harbor, for all time shall stand  
A female golem with a torah, whose power to inflame  
The volatile, non-white hordes, and her name  
Mother of Agitators. From her moneyed hands  
Flows world-wide control; her beady eyes command  
Greater Gotham, the whole tri-state area to tame.  
"Keep, O Europe, your palefaced folk!" cries she  
With fleshy lips. "Give me your Asian, your blackamoor,  
Your swarming mud people yearning to go on a spree,  
The teeming third world folk of Kipling lore.  
Send these, the AIDS-ridden, illiterates to me,  
I spread wide my welcome mat like golden manure!"

on a given issue. The average Bircher will never take a position that is likely to get him drummed out of the country club in disgrace, regardless of ideological considerations. The Birchers customarily bend ideology to suit the needs of fashion.

For example, Birch ideology is as unequivocally pro-Second Amendment as it is anti-Communist, but the almost universal Jewish opposition to the Second Amendment makes the average Bircher no more leery of Jews generally than does the Jewish role in Communism. A couple of years ago a recruiting advertisement for the Birch Society in *The New American* headed "Stick to Your Guns!" was pointed out to me. The ad presented the Society as a supporter of the American's right to keep and bear arms, but instead of criticizing Congressman Schumer or Senator Feinstein for their support of anti-gun legislation it took a swing at Adolf Hitler with the statement: "Hitler required gun permits for all but Nazi officials. The German people were disarmed and were unable to oppose the Nazis."

I wrote to the editor of *The New American* to correct his error. Among others my letter contained the paragraph:

The National Socialist government of Adolf Hitler required most German citizens to obtain a permit before purchasing a handgun. No permits were required for rifles or shotguns. The National Socialist law requiring a permit to purchase a handgun was actually an amelioration of a law which had been enacted by a predecessor government. Many German citizens took advantage of their right to purchase firearms and bought both handguns and long guns in substantial numbers during the Hitler period. The German people were not disarmed by Hitler's National Socialist government; they kept their personal firearms until they were disarmed by the democrat/Communist Allies in 1945.

I sent the editor a complimentary copy of my documentary book, *Gun Control in Germany, 1928-1945*, along with the letter. I received no acknowledgement in return, and the Birch Society continues to parrot its line about Hitler being a gun grabber. It's not really important to the Birchers that National Socialist Germany was militantly anti-Communist and

supported its citizens' right to armed self-defense; or that there were fewer "collectivist" demands on the individual German under Hitler than there are on the individual American under Clinton: what is important to them is not suffering the fate of Marge Schott by saying anything nice about Hitler or anything critical of Jews.

More than that, the Birchers are so desperate to be "respectable" that they spend half their time distancing themselves from those "extremist" patriots who believe that the time has come to do more than write polite letters to Congress—which is why the Oklahoma City bombing has been such a nightmare for them. The Birchers really believe that it is possible to save America from "the Conspiracy" without jeopardizing either their bank accounts or their country club memberships, if those awful right-wing extremists—who are probably leftists in disguise trying to embarrass Birchers—would just go away.

Most of this mind-set is innate, an aspect of the stereotypical *bourgeois* personality. But just to be sure that the rank-and-file Birchers are thoroughly "neutralized," the Birch leadership has declared individualism and anti-collectivism to be the official ideology of the Society.

This article was reprinted with permission from *National Vanguard*, published by National Vanguard Books, PO Box 330, Hillsboro WV 24946.

#### THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's 1984" — R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" — Dr. A.J. App. **THE ANTI-HUMANS**. Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy \$2.00 + \$1.50 postage, 10 for \$15.00 + \$5.00 postage.

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS  
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

---

## Gene CCR5:

### Are You One of the One-Percenters?

by Winston Smith

Those with a religious approach to the world's racial problem have long contended that AIDS is God's way of taking action against large numbers of sexual perverts and non-Whites whose continued existence is incompatible with any kind of stable or livable society. Non-religious racial nationalists can plausibly make the same claim, except they substitute the word "Nature" for God. Whatever you want to call The Force, there have always been certain indications that AIDS is a highly selective disease. Let's be quite frank: with a statistically insignificant number of truly tragic, innocent exceptions like Ryan White and Kimberly Bergalis, AIDS doesn't kill off anybody we can't do without.

Now science has made a discovery which offers further food for thought. The Aaron Diamond AIDS Research Center in New York, ironically a Jewish-run institute, has discovered a new human gene they call CCR5. Although little understood as yet, CCR5 apparently has two interesting characteristics. It renders the fortunate possessor naturally immune to the HIV virus, and it is found only in people of Aryan racial descent. Not blacks. Not Asians. Apparently not even Jews, given coded references in the study to "persons of northern European heritage".

CCR5 is a key gene in the construction of the human immune system, and it is actually a mutated gene which does not produce a series of proteins which is the main "docking point" for the AIDS virus. The scientists estimate that about one in a hundred, or one percent of White people have two copies of this special gene in their makeup, one each from their mother and father. An additional twenty percent have one copy, making it possible for them to pass the immunity on to their children, presuming of course they marry other White people.

As most of you know, I generally turn flips to avoid dis-

cussing anything resembling theology, but this is simply too fascinating a development not to speculate on. A special mutated gene which will allow one percent of all Aryans to survive this growing plague which is felling our racial enemies the world over by the millions? The medical establishment is trying to cook the statistics, but it is now obvious that Africa, the Caribbean basin and the black population in this country are headed for an AIDS death rate in the 21st century so massive that it may check or even reverse their present explosive, exponential birth rate. In fact, unless they change their behavior (fat chance!) it could wipe them out altogether.

Where did this special gene come from? Why did it decide to mutate just now? Could it be that Someone Up There wants to make sure that at least a few Aryans survive the (small "h") holocaust to repopulate the earth as it should be populated?

I can live with that.

Reprinted from *Resistance* #85

\*\*\*

## THE POLITICAL PROGRAM OF THE N.S.W.P.P.

### Preamble

The National Socialist White People's Party is a political organization of Aryan men and women in the United States and Canada, of all ages and social backgrounds, who recognize that National Socialism is the only world view capable of advancing the vital interests of the Aryan (White) people in a world which is becoming increasingly non-White. The Party fights for the creation of a National Socialist Aryan Republic on the North American continent. Ultimately the Party struggles along with our many comrades the world over for the creation of what the philosopher Francis Parker Yockey called the Imperium, a world order of peace, stability, progress, and fulfillment based on the supremacy of the White race over the entire planet.

## I. An Aryan Republic

We demand the establishment of an independent Aryan Republic on North American soil wherein only Aryans (White persons of non-Semitic, European descent) shall reside or hold citizenship. This Aryan Republic shall be a free and sovereign nation whose government and citizens shall exercise full control over their internal affairs, their economy, their culture, and their foreign relations.

## II. National Socialism

The Aryan Republic shall be established under a new Constitution as a one-party National Socialist state. All laws, government, and state policy shall be based on the principles of National Socialism as outlined in the written and spoken works of the Führer Adolf Hitler and his political contemporaries, the spoken and written works of Commander George Lincoln Rockwell, the Cotswolds Declaration of 1962, and other historical expositional documents of the National Socialist world view.

## III. Citizenship

No person who is not of unmixed, non-Semitic, Caucasian European ancestry shall reside anywhere within the Aryan Republic. Citizenship in the Aryan Republic is a privilege, not a right, but a privilege which shall be open to all the Aryan peoples of the world regardless of their country of origin. Citizenship shall not be bestowed at birth as is the case under liberal democracy, but shall be earned in adulthood by military service, by civic service to the state, or by demonstrated worthiness and value to the community.

## IV. Rights In A Racial Community

Under the National Socialist state all inhabitants of the Aryan Republic, both citizen and non-citizen alike, shall enjoy the following rights from birth:

\*The right to decent and livable housing, including a right to affordable home ownership;

\*The right to keep and enjoy the fruits of their labors, free from excessive and confiscatory taxation;

\*The right to gainful and productive employment, at a living wage sufficient to support self and family;

\*The right to quality medical care, free of charge, for any and all disabilities or illnesses or health problems;

\*The right to personal safety from criminal robbery, assault, and victimization;

\*The right to live and raise children in a society free of dangerous drugs;

\*The right to a clean and healthy environment;

\*The right to hold and to practice any and all private religious beliefs which do not infringe on the rights of others, or which do not constitute political activity disguised as religion, as well as the right to raise and educate children in the religious beliefs of the parents;

\*The right to keep and to bear arms, which is the immortal sign of a free people;

\*The right to an all-White cultural and spiritual environment free of the polluting and debilitating influence of distorted and primitive Judaic and negroid cultures.

## V. The Family

The basic building block of the new National Socialist society must be the traditional, nuclear two-parent family, with the gainfully employed husband and father as its head and the home-making wife and mother as its heart. In order to re-establish and protect this ancient and vital social institution the following policies will be implemented by the Aryan Republic:

\*Interest-free state mortgage loans will be made available to young married couples in order to allow them immediate home ownership. Balances owing on these loans will be reduced in 25% increments upon the birth of the first healthy child, 20% for the second healthy child, and 15% for all subsequent children, thus making an almost total repayment moratorium possible;

\*Prenatal and pediatric medical care will be prioritized and universally available;

\*Property taxes on family homes containing growing children will be abolished;

\*Sexual perversions such as homosexuality, lesbianism, transvestism, feminism, pornography, paedophilia, and the traffick in materials related to all of the preceding will be outlawed;

\*Abortions will be performed only on foot of a court order in cases where the unborn child is determined by medical science to be deformed or mentally retarded. The abortion of a healthy unborn Aryan child will be legally classified as premeditated homicide and dealt with accordingly.

## **VI. A New Educational System**

The Aryan Republic will establish a comprehensive system of public education which will place strong emphasis on the physical and moral development of our young people; as well as on academic achievement and the training and disciplining of their intellects, and which will instill in every young Aryan an all-important body of racial values. The young people of our race are our future, and it is the duty of the state to see to their development in a thorough and well-rounded manner, recognizing that in the long run a healthy mind can dwell only in a healthy body, and that along with the education of the young must go rigorous physical and character training.

## **VII. An Honest and Efficient Economy**

We believe that the proper function of the economy is to serve the needs of the people, not to make profits for the big bankers and the multi-national corporations. We also believe that actual production is the only basis for wealth, not speculation or the manipulation of money and pieces of paper. Accordingly, the Aryan Republic will create an honest and self-sufficient economic system based on the productive capacity of the Aryan worker, which will guarantee conditions of

full employment and price stability. All banking and credit institutions will be placed under public control as well as all utilities and transportation facilities. Usury will be legally prohibited and all conglomerate holdings and accumulations of usurious profit will be confiscated and returned to the people through public institutions of community service and value. Basic industries will be operated under a system of profit sharing. A system of interest-free loans for farmers, small businessmen, and families will be instituted.

## **VIII. The Family Farm**

A healthy and productive farming community is essential to the functioning of any rational and stable society. Accordingly, agriculture in the Aryan Republic will be based on the institution of the family farm rather than on the mass plantation-style agribusiness approach utilized by the present régime. The farmer's land and the fruits of his labor must remain inviolate; the real value of the family farm lies not only in the production of food, but in providing social, racial, and environmental stability while serving as a constant source of spiritual renewal for man in close rapport with Nature. The Aryan Republic will abolish all forms of agricultural commodity speculation and provide interest-free loans for farm equipment, fuel, seed and supplies, fodder, veterinary care for livestock, etc.

## **IX. Culture and Science**

The Aryan Republic acknowledges that the state bears a special responsibility to protect and promote our racial cultural heritage, and to remove all alien influences from our art, our music, our literature, and our drama and cinema. This must be done in order that the innate artistic and cultural genius of our people can define and express itself without interference from the current Judæo-liberal forces which have seized cultural hegemony throughout the Western world. Ideas can uplift and ennoble, or they can poison and degrade the mind. It is the duty of the state to protect its citizens from

anti-White hate propaganda and spiritual pollution just as much as it is to defend them against military aggression.

The Aryan Republic will encourage and invest in pure science, in research, and in the exploration of outer space as a matter of national policy. National Socialism understands that the benefits which will accrue from such pure scientific efforts will in the long run far outweigh any consideration of immediate cost.

## **X. Foreign Policy**

The foreign policy of the Aryan Republic will be based solely on the long-term interests of the Aryan race worldwide. In order effectively to pursue such a policy, National Socialism will create and maintain the world's most powerful military force, fully capable of repelling any aggression from without such as that which destroyed the Third Reich, and capable as well of protecting the interests of our people abroad. It will be the mission of the Republic's foreign policy to serve as a friend and protective shield to all Aryan peoples of the world who may suffer from persecution, discrimination, or threatened genocide by the racial enemy.

## **XI. Defense**

The Aryan Republic will establish universal conscription and military training for all young men, beginning in the public schools at an early age. All men between the ages of 18 and 50 will be part of the military reserve except in cases of the most serious medical exemption. Military training and the instillment of martial pride and tradition in the young will be a major aspect of the educational system. The ancient and honorable profession of the soldier will be once more established within the community as one of the highest regard and respect, and veterans of the armed forces will be accorded a superior political and economic status within the community.

## **XII. A Better Race**

It will be the imperative duty of the National Socialist

state to strive aggressively for the continual improvement of the Aryan race through positive eugenic measures, especially through encouraging the propagation of the best elements of our society in every way possible. Steps will be taken to halt the spread of hereditary defects and racially impure blood within the gene pool of the racial community. Our racial resources provide the biological basis for all true progress, and must not only be preserved but nurtured and improved, so Aryan man may attain the highest potential development both physically and mentally.

Finally, it is the duty of the state to take an active part in the spiritual life of the racial community. Our people must be turned away from their present path of materialism, cynicism, and egotism and become inspired by the racial idealism and rebirth of traditional Aryan values. By these values we mean ideals such as the strong nuclear family unit; the love and cherishing of White children; personal responsibility for self and family; fortitude in adversity; physical courage in the face of the enemy; a sense of patriotism and racial community; generosity to those of our race who are sick or hurt or in need; and the concepts of rights and privileges as the earned rewards of social responsibility fulfilled.

For more information on how you can help bring about this revolution in thought, contact the National Socialist White People's Party at P.O. Box 9444, Chapel Hill, N.C. 27515-9444, U.S.A.

\* \* \*

## **On Revisionism**

*by Winston Smith*

The NSWPP now publishes a daily Internet commentary called the NSNet Bulletin. If you have access to e-mail you can subscribe to this free service by e-mailing [nswpp@earthlink.net](mailto:nswpp@earthlink.net). This article is NSNet Bulletin #26.

A reader asks, "What did you mean a while back about Revisionists needing to make a reassessment of Adolf Hitler

and National Socialism as part of their philosophy?"

There are many prominent Revisionists—Bradley Smith is a good example—who can by no stretch of the imagination be called National Socialists or racial nationalists. They are in some cases what used to be called dilettantes, in other cases motivated by a genuine and sincere devotion to truth as an idea and a goal holding intrinsic value of itself, that politically motivated lies of any kind are bad and should not be accepted or tolerated in a civilized society. In view of the significant deterioration of our own Movement's character in that regard over the last few years, I am the last one to fault anyone for such a view. We need a lot more of it, and please don't take anything I'm about to say as criticism. It isn't. It's better to do the right thing for the wrong reason than to do the wrong thing for any reason, and my hat is off the Revisionists of all stripes and motivations.

But the fact is it's not a very realistic view of things. One Revisionist, a German lady, told me: "I don't really have anything against the Jews, I just wish they'd stop lying about my people and my country's past." What she doesn't realize is that lying about people is what Jews do. It is an inherent part of their racial personality, one of their many ancient cultural survival mechanisms. The Holocaust lies is a monstrous testimonial to the Jewish practice of organized mendacity, but it is certainly not the only one. As terribly as the Germans have been victimized by the Jewish people during this century, they are not the only ones, nor is Jewish predation a new development; with them it is standard practice which they discuss freely in their own "sacred" writings.

As usual, I have to say that our racial enemy has a more clear and realistic view of what we're about than we do. Jewish pseudo-historian Deborah Lipstadt once closed a television program I saw with some words to the effect that, "The real agenda of Revisionism is to make National Socialism acceptable again as a political solution to the world's problems." She was wrong in implying that all Revisionists hold that view; they don't. But that is the inevitable effect of Holocaust Revisionism and indeed all Revisionism, and Revisionists who

believe otherwise are deceiving themselves and crippling their own efforts by refusing to ground their arguments in political reality. Revisionism is not an abstract or theoretical argument; it is not only about lies but as well about millions and probably billions of very real dollars and cents which are sunk into a massive industry every year. Above all, the Holocaust is *Realpolitik*.

Revisionism cannot simply be restricted to the logistics of the Holocaust, how many bodies can be burned in an hour and whether or not the gas chamber at Auschwitz is a flimsy fake (which it clearly is, by the by.) Revisionism is a Can of Worms, and once it is opened the lid is almost impossible to replace. Because it's all connected.

Hippies used to wear T-shirts with the slogan "Question Authority". Revisionism is, for this society, the ultimate Questioning of Authority. The Establishment is bound to attack it on that ground alone. It is for all practical purposes impossible to be a Holocaust Revisionist without extensively studying, learning about, and extrapolating the motivations of two groups of people, Nazis and Jews. They are the central characters of the drama.

The study of the Jewish participation and motivation in the creation of the Holocaust industry leads inevitably to the whole topic of the Jewish people themselves, their behavior, their role in human history. Follow the thread backward and you get into a whole slew of verboten topics like the role of the Jew Walter Rathenau in sabotaging the German arms industry during World War One (Hitler's famous "Stab in the Back"), then backward to Bolshevism and Karl Marx, then on backward into the Middle Ages and the role of the Jews in creating usury-based international banking, etc. Follow the thread forward from the war and you get into Zionism, the creation and maintenance of the artificial state of Israel largely based on the Holocaust myth and Holocaust money, the slaughter of the Arabs over the past fifty years, and subservience of American foreign policy to Israel, the financial realities of the Holocaust as a multi-million dollar branch of the entertainment industry, etc.



The study of the National Socialist end of the Holocaust leads into such forbidden areas of thought as Versailles and the reasons for the rise of the National Socialist state to begin with, (your capitalist angle), the 25 Points of the NSDAP, the incredible economic and social accomplishments of the Third Reich, the written and spoken works of Adolf Hitler, etc. Worse yet, the dangerous subject of guilt and responsibility for both world wars looms into view. (Today's Establishment still has some very nasty little secrets lurking in cupboards regarding World War One, never mind World War Two.) It quickly becomes apparent that the maintenance of the increasingly threadbare Holocaust myth is essential to maintaining the entire social, economic, and political status quo of the past two generations; it is no exaggeration to say that the whole world as we know it today is based on the Holocaust.

Take away the Holocaust and both the National Socialists and the Jews become very different people, almost reversing roles. The whole foundation of the Hitler-As-Evil-Incarnate portrait which is now Holy Writ is based on two false concepts: the Holocaust and the standard Establishment historical mantra of Hitler-Started-World-War-Two-By-Invading-Poland. Knock away the mythical six million murdered sheenies and the Hitler-Started-The-War business is a weak reed indeed for the Hitler-haters to lean on; it is nowhere near as highly charged emotionally and much more susceptible to historical analysis and debunking, based as it is on real and documentable historical events and not what amounts to the theological mysteries of a new religion, which is what the Holocaust has become to its adherents. Part of the aberrant psychology displayed by Nizkor people in their controlled newsgroups can be explained by what amounts to religious fervor; people who question their dogmas are treated as less than human, heretics to be burned and destroyed lest they contaminate the pure faith.

Take away the Holocaust and one is stunned with admiration for the brilliance of Adolf Hitler, the vision and accomplishments of the Third Reich, and the incredible military heroism of the German people. The whole National Socialist

period becomes a breathtaking and wonderful national epic for the German people. (Which, of course, it always was.)

Take away their precious Holocaust and the Jews are seen for what they really are, a sneaky little reptilian people, liars and land-thieves and and sneak-killers who persuaded the dumb goyim to fight and kill and die for them and then robbed the pennies from the eyes of their dead victims, a race of con artists who have perpetrated the biggest fraud in history. Commander Rockwell once said, "If the peoples of the world ever come to understand what the Jews have done, how they have lied to us all since the end of the war, there will be Jews swinging from every lamp post." He was not wrong. I am utterly convinced that the Jews have a long-overdue settling-up of accounts coming, and it may come sooner than any of us think.

All of the above having been said, there are a number of Revisionists who are extremely uncomfortable with all of it, however these conclusions may logically arise from their own research and conviction. They have enough intellectual integrity to want the truth to come out, yet when push comes to shove they find it very difficult to give up that Old Time Secular Hate-Hitler religion they learned at their mammy's knee and at the movies. I can understand this; it's hard to rearrange a whole lifetime of received "truth" and accept the moral consequences of being lied to all one's life. Not to mention the horrific retaliation that can be brought down on one's head by so much as hinting at unorthodox thoughts in one's mind. There are a lot of Revisionists out there who have far more title to the pseudonym of Winston Smith than I do; they have earned it as Orwell's Winston did, at the tormenting hands of a thousand hose-nosed O'Briens.

But truth cannot and should not be rationed. Once you accept that rationing in principle it leads to problems, as I and the Party regularly experience when we discuss in public certain unpleasant and uncomfortable truths which our own Movement, collectively, does not question factually but seems to want to place beyond the bounds of acceptable discussion. That's a habit we have picked up from the Jews, and it is a

habit we all need to get out of. If you're going to be a seeker after truth, be a seeker after all truth, not just the bits and pieces you're comfortable with or which don't threaten the falsehoods you learned at your mammy's knee and which you clutch like Linus his security blanket. Two absolutely inescapable conclusions from the whole Holocaust fraud is that A) The Jews are scumbags without anything resembling a redeeming feature; and B) Hitler was right.

As all of you know, question the Holocaust in any of its tiniest details or most esoteric manifestations, and from that point on you're a "Nazi" in the enemy's official demonology, however untrue that accusation may be. So why bother to do mental gymnastics in order to avoid the two previously stated, crystal clear conclusions?

If you're going to do the time, you might as well do the crime.

Reprinted from *Resistance*, #86.

✱ ✱ ✱

## Jewish Media Control Close Up

by Jack Killey

To the question "Do you really believe the Jews own the media?", I can only answer, "Most of it, yes. But they don't have to own it to control it."

An object lesson in this distinction was the downfall of northeastern Ohio's *The Gateway Press*, a general interest newsweekly to which I devoted seven years of part-time work. A fierce smear campaign and unremitting advertising boycott by Cleveland-area Jews—many not even in our circulation region—caused the forced sale of a newspaper that many readers trusted to deliver at least an approximation of the truth about events in their communities.

Until I wrote and my editor published a commentary casting a gimlet eye on President Clinton's many Jewish appointees, I suppose most Jews in the area, like our general readership, slotted us somewhere between the kitty litter box and the refrigerator door; we had our admirers and detrac-

tors, but no one accused the *Gateway* of being docile or tepid in its coverage of local elections, proposed tax or school levy issues, or other current events that hit our readers where they lived.

People bought our competitor, the daily flagship of a much larger chain (who, ironically, later bought us out) to see who died and whose kid made Little League player of the week, but they opened us to see why cabals of doctors were fighting over the location of a new medical center, or who was behind the push for pro-homosexual curricula in their kids' schools, or which city council had violated the "sunshine law" in a secret meeting last week and why.

If we had a news philosophy it was probably on the order of a thorough libertarianism, and we tried as often as possible to deliver both sides of any given story.

But only about 850 words on Clinton's appointments reduced our county, after 12 years of an alternative, to its former bland diet of one-sided newspaper pablum. A barely measurable percentage of our readership, none of whom ever refuted the commentary on its particulars, managed to deprive some 48,000 readers of a reliable news source in their communities. The Jews' "persecuted minority" mantle is, I suppose, apropos for a race that showed a gift for the theatrical long before they created Broadway and Hollywood.

"You know, I never considered myself an anti-Semite until now," mused one staffer, after another day of being cursed by local shopkeepers suddenly outraged by their advertising vehicles' calloused treatment of the Chosen Ones. "But I think they've made me one."

NEITHER DID I harbor any particular dislike of the Jews, racially or religiously, when I composed the piece in question. I don't care much for the ACLU-style leftist politics of most secular Jews in the U.S. and haven't since a turn towards social conservatism about 12 years ago. Strangely enough, I cut my teeth on the sort of activist liberalism found in Jewish intellectual organs like the *New Republic* and *The Nation* (and was even published in the latter), and spent more

of my college days than I care to remember trotting off to antiwar rallies. I steeped myself in liberal ideas and methodology, and for a variety of reasons found them wanting. But I can't say that I began to examine the woof and warp of liberalism's ideological crazy quilt for specifically Jewish threads until I witnessed first hand the rabid response to a little article in a little local paper.

The commentary in question—published as personal opinion, not that of the newspaper, as all my many commentaries were—can easily be synopsised. I pointed out the high percentage of Jews among Clinton's appointees, hardly representative of his stated goal to have an administration that "looks like America"; wondered how this may affect American foreign policy towards Israel; and (this was the part that brought in the big guns against us) ventured the opinion that this facet of the Clinton administration was being deliberately obscured by a Jewish-dominated American media establishment.

You'd think I had written a glowing reconsideration of *Mein Kampf*. My editor's phone started jumping off her desk. Sales reps were screamed at and thrown from the premises by red-faced merchants who had previously described us as assets to the community. One of the more prominent Jewish businessmen in the area wrote the editor a venomous letter (specifying, of course, that it was NOT for publication) telling her, "You can't say whether or not you're an anti-Semite. Only WE can decide that."

Do you think the surrounding media establishment came to the defense of one of their embattled members as the pot began to boil beyond the boundaries of Portage County, Ohio? That perhaps they'd defend the First Amendment right of a 12 year-old mainstream newspaper to publish controversial opinion articles? Think again.

It took the Newhouse-owned Cleveland *Plain Dealer* about ten working days to run a lead editorial titled "One for the Fish", written by PD staffer Carolyn Davis, a Jewess who in a personal whine piece once stated her wish that every gun be wiped off the face of the earth. (No liberal bias here.) Caro-

lyn was mad, and maybe a little jealous that I could write circles around her. She at least quoted the commentary's best sentence, which was that Clinton "seated enough white European males to ensure that America will be ruined in a competent, intelligent, and well-organized fashion." Otherwise it was the stock denunciation of "anti-Semitic...crap", seething with horrified disbelief that anyone could suggest that the Jews control America's media. (Let's see, a Jewess writing for Ohio's largest—and Jew-owned—newspaper attacks a rural Gentile-owned weekly in a lead editorial...doesn't sound like control to me...)

The Cleveland *Jewish News* was even more generous, allotting a full page to editor Cynthia Dettelbach herself rather than an underling. An equally unexceptional attack it was, bristling with weasel words and broad smears but contradicting none of the commentary's content with opposing facts regarding Clinton's appointees. I imagine the *Jewish News* like most other Jewish organs in the country, ran bannered praise of Clinton's favoritism towards Jews in his administration. I guess it's only impolitic for Gentile publications to notice it, another point I made in the commentary.

This sort of notice by large media organs goes beyond "coverage" of a hot topic. Neither publication took any interest in the community served by the *Gateway* and probably cared even less who we, the paper covering it, were.

The Newhouse-owned *Akron Beacon-Journal* ran no editorial hate pieces, but they stayed on top of the unfolding events around that "anti-Semitic" newspaper in Streetsboro, Ohio. The *Plain Dealer* nominally covered our county, but we beat them regularly in an area they usually assigned to worn-out hacks in their Summit County bureau. The point is, the sudden interest and overbearing coverage of a heretofore unnoticed region of their circulation area was looking mighty selective. We had touched on a topic that was...unpermitted. A Jewish topic. And they were going to make sure that the publication impertinent enough to raise the thorny issue of Jewish power in the American Oval Office and the American media wouldn't publish for long.

THE POINT MAN in the effort—the visible one, anyway—was Jerry Brodsky, a Jewish principal in the largest and most affluent public school district in our county. His most recent claim to fame had been his opposition to the display of a Christmas tree at the predominantly Gentile school he governed.

Also an attorney and a resident of Beachwood, a heavily affluent Cleveland bedroom suburb, “Jerry the Jew” as he became less than affectionately known at the *Gateway* office, mounted a secondary advertising boycott against us, sending highminded letters to many of our advertisers warning them of the business to be lost if they continued to advertise with us. He wrote letters under his legal letterhead, although he took care to remind recipients that this wasn’t official business (although he did remind them of his important position in the school district.)

I don’t think Jerry the Jew really scared anyone off, but he kept up the momentum; the big advertisers who dropped us did so on their own hoof. Jewish Rite Aid CEO Alex Grass suddenly took a personal interest in the ad account of his run-down shop fifteen miles from us and pulled their ads, declaring his offense in a letter to us; Jew Albert Klaben of Klaben Auto Stores, one of the regions biggest volume car chains, was equally miffed and yanked his. Both were important accounts.

Several smaller but regular advertisers pulled one by one, and a large Cleveland area grocery chain, Gentile-owned but with stores in heavily Jewish Cleveland suburbs, began shuffling their feet and “reconsidering” their account in phone calls and letters to my editor. Nervous local Gentile bankers and realtors called with weak offers of continuing support but whined about all the “bad publicity” we were getting.

We kept the boycott on the front page and started asking questions about the fine line between Jerry the Jew’s personal tastes in reading and his duties as a public administrator. Was he using his position in the community to bolster the get-the-*Gateway* pogrom? Was he tapping out these letters on school time or using school equipment? Word had it the school

board and the superintendent weren’t too crazy about Jerry’s crusade, and eventually he faded into the background.

But he apparently had replacements lined up. Dan Dyer, an English teacher in Brodsky’s school, and Dyer’s wife began firing off similar outraged letters of protest to our advertisers. It seemed a bit clubby at the least that the next person in the community to pick up the torch happened to work for Jerry (who had done some legal work for Dyer’s wife.)

Anyway, why some of Dan’s and the missus’s letters were in Jerry’s house still flummoxes me. (How do I know they were? Call it intuition.) I don’t route my correspondence through my boss’s house. Maybe it’s a Jewish thing. Mrs. Dyer didn’t know why either when I called to ask her, stammering, “...uh,uh, you’d better ask Dan that.” I tried, but Dan never called back. At least Jerry called me once, but I don’t say anything of substance into speaker phones when I don’t know who else—maybe a lawyer other than Jerry—is in the room. (He said it was the only way the phone worked.)

I CAN’T GIVE Brodsky and company full credit for sinking the *Gateway Press*, much as they’d probably enjoy it. We were used to a rather anemic income and the usual weekly calamities that any small enterprise, especially one competing for ads and readership in what is probably called in the trade a “minor media market”. But as we found out, no market is too minor to manipulate when Jewish sensibilities are involved.

The persistent strain of the boycott and attendant pressures on an already precarious balance-sheet took their toll. We cycled through ad reps and other personnel even faster than usual as commissions and morale sagged. My editor/publisher, a woman with 25 years in the business and a well-deserved reputation for personal tenacity and a take-no-prisoners journalism style, did what she could to hold things together. But even the tough get tired. While not fully in agreement with me on the topic of Jewish media control, she refused my offer of resignation early on and continued publicly to defend her publication of the piece under her long-

standing commitment to airing cogently-argued, if unpopular, opinions of every stripe. But I don't think even she, experienced as she was in the business, expected the virulent response that my article generated.

When she called us into the office for the news of our sale to our competitor, I thought of a mysterious anonymous caller, a not-unfriendly and apparently Gentile woman with a patrician accent who contacted me early in the fray. She calmly told me of the history of "the boycott", meaning not the current one against us but the historical prototype of the Jewish version of it, and at the end of our conversation she said to me, "your paper will be out of business in 18 months." It took, I think, fourteen.

WHAT I FOUND significant throughout this process was the outsized influence wielded by a small clique, a normally snobbish and insular clique who would normally have had no special interest in our paper or even in our region, which is largely rural and probably 99 percent Gentile. Even had a genuine boycott been carried out, its effect would have been negligible.

Bad publicity seems to have been the boycott's purpose; since the largest advertisers who pulled were Jews, a phone call to them from Brodsky or the Jewish News or the Cleveland ADL probably would have sufficed.

Another feature of the boycott that struck me was the powerlessness of our Gentile readers, many of whom were outraged by the attack on us. We weren't lacking in support from our readership, some of whom were courageous enough to register their agreement with us in commentary in our letters column. I found encouraging the number of readers who told me privately their feeling on Jewish power in U.S. politics—but unfortunately, they didn't wield the power the Jews do among U. S. merchandisers, bankers, car dealers, and realtors, the people whose advertising dollars support small (and large) newspapers.

It shouldn't have surprised me. I had to laugh at Jewess Davis's description of Jewish media power in the *Plain Dealer*

editorial as "a bigoted buzz phrase that goes back decades". One doesn't have to sample overtly "racist" writings to encounter references to Jewish media control, and they date back much farther than decades. When I see past allusions to Jewish press power from the pens of such august and "establishment" figures as W.E.H. Lecky, Winston Churchill, Hilaire Belloc, or Sir Richard Burton (among many others), two things cross my mind.

One is the casual manner of its mention, as though these writers are noting the fact that the sky is blue. Lecky, for example, in his late nineteenth century masterpiece *Democracy and Liberty*, devotes a paragraph or two to Jewish domination of the Russian press under the Czars (he attributes to it at least some of the resentment the average Russian felt for the Jews during the pogroms). No earnest attempt is made to convince the reader of a doubtful precept, no long lists of proofs are proffered: not because they couldn't be produced, one senses, but because it simply wasn't necessary to document what appears to have been a commonly known fact among the less numerous but better informed, literate members of earlier generations.

The second and more troubling thing that strikes me about this is that contemporary authors of comparative standing could not publish similar observations, or at least not without sudden relegation to vanity presses and maybe community college jobs. Probably only the eminence and the solid corpus of work produced by earlier authors, and perhaps less fear among Gentile publishers in those earlier times, allowed them to make such references without destroying their careers.

At any rate, Jewish press control is hardly a venal myth that's been propagated for decades (centuries?) by anti-Semites; it is rather a truth which has been relentlessly obscured by increasingly powerful Jewish interests within and outside the press. No one who has closely studied the pertinent history can convincingly argue otherwise, even if the student limits himself to "permitted" books and authors rather than documents some find inherently questionable, i.e. the *Proto-*

cols. The extent to which an offending author is pushed to the margins or shielded from the public by a self-interested Jewish minority probably depends on a variety of factors, but one thing is certain: he won't emerge from the process quite intact.

SO WHAT HAS THIS to do with the experiences of a small-time writer for a little newspaper in Streetsboro, Ohio? Only that I saw first hand what happens and has happened to many writers who dare to write and publish in the face of Jewish media and political influence. It was in one sense a privilege to be in courageous company living and dead; to be allocated the ire bestowed on men like Bellor, Chesterton, Douglas Reed, Wilmot Robertson was a badge of honor of sorts.

In other senses, not least the sacrifice of a good newspaper on the altar of Jewish sensibilities, it was a tragedy. Not for me; it's virtually certain that despite fifteen years of some pretty good journalism on my part, I'll never again work for a "respectable" journal, but given the rules and litmus tests imposed by them, who would want to? If anything, my experience in fifteen years in the field has been one of progressive distaste for it, and in that sentiment at least I join a growing number of Americans. Unfortunately, most readers and television viewers will probably continue to be guided by a thirst for entertainment and stimulation despite their stated disgust for the mainstream media.

But there's no doubt that awareness of the true nature and agenda of America's "mainstream" i.e., Jewish media is growing, and perhaps we can take a page from the Chosen Ones themselves when it comes to the retribution a committed minority can impose.

(Thanks to Kevin Alfred Strom for providing the above article.)

Reprinted from *Resistance* #88,  
published by NSWPP, PO Box 9444, 27515.

## LIBERTY BELL INDEX 1996

### JANUARY — Vol. 23 — No. 5

Dr. Revilo P. Oliver: What We Owe Our Parasites, page 1. — Robert Frens: Hate, et cetera, page 24. — Eric Thomson: Oil: The Pretext for U.S. Mischief in the Middle East, page 31. — Jarah B. Crawford: The Inquisitorial Church, page 35. — Mrs. David Lane: Speech to Aryan Nations Youth Conference, April 1995, page 39. — Letters to the Editor, page 44.

### FEBRUARY — Vol. 23 — No. 6

Ernst Zündel: To My Friends Around the World, page 1. — Carl Hottelet: The Murder of Rudolf Hess, page 17. — From Instauration: Waspishly Yours, page 22; The Fall of the House of Usurp, page 25. — Hans Schmidt: Germany, Anno Domini 1995, page 32; Press Release, page 42. — Letters to the Editor, page 44.

### MARCH — Vol. 23 — No. 7

Eric Thomson: Was Hitler Right, page 1; Mestizo America: The End of Aryan Enterprise, page 8. — Hans Schmidt: I Am Back, page 15. — Robert Frens: Soyent Night, page 20. — From Instauration: Notes From the Sceptred Island, page 32. — Junius: Unless the Media is Back in "America First" Hands the United States of America is Doomed, page 35. — David Myatt: Honour, Loyalty and Duty: An Introduction to National Socialism, page 37.

**APRIL — Vol. 23 — No. 8**

Dr. Charles E. Weber: Who Are We Aryans, page 1. — Kevin Alfred Strom: Is the White Race Inferior?, page 13. — Eric Thomson: Race Mixing: The Key to World Peace?, page 21. — Dr. Charles E. Weber: Reflections on the Nuremberg Trials After 50 Years, page 30. — Winston Smith: Buchanan: Liberalism's End, page 36. — Maj. D.V. Clerkin: The Lesson of Rome, page 38. — Allan Callahan: A Breadless Time in Washington, page 41. — From N.S.W.P.P.: 40 Questions on the Holocaust, page 43. — Letters to the Editor, page 55.

**MAY — VOL. 23 — No. 9**

Colin Jordan: The Way Ahead: A Primer for the N.S. Vanguard, page 1. — Harold N. Simpson: The Food We Eat, page 51.

**JUNE — Vol. 23 — No. 10**

Dr. Richard C. Bentinck: Court of Treason, page 1. — Dr. William Pierce: There is a Conspiracy, page 26. — Robert Frens: Dumb, Inc., page 35. — Eric Thomson: An Aryan Overview of Numerology, page 38. — Allan Callahan: Is the Negro the Missing Link?, page 41. — Lee Norris: The Nation That Never Was, page 45. — Eric Thomson: Here Comes the Revolution, Ready or Not, page 50.

**JULY — Vol. 23 — No. 11**

Lee Norris: Farewell White South Africa, page 1. — Dr. William Pierce: The Silencing of Hans Schmidt, page 33. — Eric Thomson: Genocide Through Race Mixing: The Motives for Mass Murder, page 42. — Kevin Alfred

Strom: Race Mixing — Worse Than Murder, page 50.

**AUGUST — Vol. 23 — No. 12**

Kevin Alfred Strom: The New Slavery: Hidden Aspects of "Equal Employment Opportunity," page 1. — J. Bruce Campbell: Yank on the Sharp End, page 27. — Letters to the Editor, page 50.

**SEPTEMBER — Vol. 24 — No. 1**

Dr. Charles E. Weber: Book Review: Hitler's Willing Executioners, page 1. — Hans Schmidt: Anti-Semitism Found, page 14. — Guillermo Coletti: Alfred Rosenberg and the Women's Liberation Movement, page 44. — Letters to the Editor, page 49.

**OCTOBER — Vol. 24 — No. 2**

J.B. Campbell: Book Review: The Hour of the Avenger, page 1. — Winston Smith: The Shape of Things to Come, page 17. — Maj. D.V. Clerkin: Oligopoly, page 23. — From Instauration: A Battle Plan, page 26. — Manfred Roeder: The Evolution of Manfred Roeder's Political Crusade, page 32; 95 Theses on the Occasion of the 450th Anniversary of Luther's Death, page 36. — David C. Tate: Government = Prison, page 48. — Eric Thomson: The Strategy of Target Selection, page 51. — Letters to the Editor, page 55.

**NOVEMBER — Vol. 24 — No. 3**

Arthur J. Jones: American Education: Forty Years of Waste, Fraud, and Subversion, page 1. — Dr. William Pierce: What the Liberals Don't Understand, page 33. — Eric Thomson:

The Awakening, page 41. — Lee Norris: The People of Thule, page 54.

#### DECEMBER — Vol. 24 — No. 4

Brandon L. Hughes: The National Obsession, page 1. — Dr. William L. Pierce: Enemies on the Right: The John Birch Society and Individualism, page 23. — From Instauration: Is Lady Liberty Due for a Makeover?, page 28. — Winston Smith: CCR5: Are You One of the One-Percenters?, page 32. — From Resistance: The Political Program of the N.S.W.P.P., page 33. — Winston Smith: On Revisionism, page 39. — From Resistance: Jewish Media Control Close Up, page 44. — Liberty Bell Index 1996, page 53.

Reprints of any article can be made available in quantities of 500 or 1000 copies. Please write for price quote to Liberty Bell Publications, Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

#### KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight Is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty and White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**